

# Index

## ABANDONMENT

Children, 19:30  
Laches, 18:11  
Police power, 21:46  
Trust, 18:11, 27:11

## ABSENCE

Trustees, 6:2

## ACCEPTANCE

Investments, 1:8, 10:14, 24:3  
Signature, 18:6  
Trustee, 1:7 to 4:8, 8:23, 24:3

## ACCIDENTS

Tort, 19:28

## ACCOUNTANTS

Expenses, 4:22, 6:1, 6:8, 6:12  
Trustees, 1:43, 4:2, 4:11, 4:22

## ACCOUNTING

American Institute of Certified Public Accountants, 6:1, 6:8  
Beneficiaries, 6:2, 7:29, 8:22, 9:23, 10:32, 22:15  
Cash flow, 6:12  
Collections, 6:1, 6:4, 18:24  
Constituent organizations, 6:2  
Contributions, 6:1, 6:2, 7:29, 8:22, 9:29, 10:10, 18:24  
Contributors, 6:2, 7:29  
Directors, 6:1, 6:2, 9:23, 9:29  
Donated services, 6:1  
Employees, 6:2, 9:29  
Endowment funds, 6:3  
Expenses, 6:1, 6:4, 6:8, 6:10, 6:12, 7:29, 10:10, 22:15  
Financial Accounting Standards Board, 6:1, 6:2, 6:12, 18:24  
Financial statements, 6:1 to 6:8, 6:12, 14:28  
Fund accounting, 6:3, 6:12  
Good faith, 6:1  
Governmental units, 6:1, 6:2  
Statement of activity, 6:4, 6:5, 6:12  
Statement of cash flows, 6:4  
Statement of financial position, 6:4, 6:5  
Trustees, 6:2, 8:22, 9:23, 10:32, 18:24

## ACCOUNTS

Accounting, 6:3, 6:6  
Actions, 2:20, 4:11  
Animals, 8:28  
Arbitration, 2:20  
Business, 2:14, 2:20, 4:11, 8:27, 8:28, 12:12, 22:5  
Compensation, 8:27, 10:7  
Condition, 25:2  
Costs, 10:7  
Counsel, 4:11  
Court, 10:7, 20:15  
Custodian, 20:14  
Expenses, 2:14, 10:7, 20:15, 22:18  
Income, 6:3, 8:28, 10:7, 12:12, 22:5  
Information, 2:20, 12:12, 20:14, 25:2  
Judgment, 4:11, 25:2  
Parties, 8:27  
Principal, 6:3, 20:14, 20:15, 25:2  
Ratification, 25:2  
Reports, 4:11, 6:3, 12:12, 20:15  
Savings accounts, 10:7  
Third parties, 8:27  
Trustees, 4:11

## ACCUMULATION

Income tax, 12:5  
Reserve, 22:15  
Taxation, 12:5, 22:15

## ACTIONS

Abatement, 10:42  
Administrators, 19:7, 21:34  
Bonds, 1:45  
Charitable trusts, 1:64, 4:15, 4:22, 14:6  
Contracts, 1:9  
Costs, 15:14, 21:9, 21:39  
Damages, 1:17, 3:10, 4:13, 4:14, 4:22, 14:18, 18:6, 18:8, 21:39  
Defense, 4:13, 8:3, 18:7, 24:6  
Dismissal, 19:7, 19:14, 19:16  
Expenses, 1:61, 3:10, 4:13, 4:22, 8:3, 15:14, 21:39, 24:6  
Parties, 8:3, 14:18, 14:23, 18:6 to 18:8, 19:9, 20:2, 21:15, 21:34, 24:6  
Pleadings, 10:42  
Probate, 18:7

**ACTIONS—Cont'd**

Process, 14:18, 18:6 to 18:8, 19:7, 19:14, 21:15, 21:16  
Replevin, 18:7  
Sales, 1:64  
Settlement, 8:3, 18:8, 24:6  
Third parties, 21:34  
Torts, 4:14, 18:37, 19:9  
Trustees, 1:64, 4:11, 4:15, 4:22, 8:3, 9:24, 14:6, 18:7  
Trusts, 1:64, 3:15, 4:15, 4:22, 14:6

**ADDITION**

Administrators, 24:8  
Trusts, 1:10, 7:7, 7:31, 7:40, 10:30 to 10:32, 10:43, 14:38, 24:10, 24:12

**ADMINISTRATORS**

Actions, 19:7, 21:34  
Agency, 24:8  
Amendment, 19:7  
Business, 24:8  
Capacity, 4:19  
Cash, 24:8  
Compensation, 4:19  
Conditions, 21:34, 24:8  
Consent, 21:34  
Conversion, 24:8  
Fees, 4:19  
Good faith, 21:34, 24:8  
Increase, 24:8  
Intent, 21:34  
Investment, 24:8  
Liability, 4:19, 19:7  
Name, 24:8  
Notice, 4:19  
Parties, 21:34  
Payment, 4:19  
Property, 19:7, 24:8  
Records, 4:19  
Schedule, 24:8  
Self-dealing, 24:8  
Support, 24:8  
Third Parties, 21:34  
Understanding, 24:8  
Value, 24:8  
Work, 24:8

**ADVANCES**

Income, 1:43, 19:32  
Minors, 21:25  
Principal, 19:29, 19:32, 20:15

**ADVERTISING**

Sale, 7:22, 11:3, 11:9, 11:13, 11:17, 11:35, 18:3, 18:35

**ADVICE**

Counsel, 4:8, 4:22, 10:14, 10:15  
Court, 21:46  
Trustee, 4:8, 4:22

**ADVISOR**

Investments, 8:27  
Trustee, 4:18

**AGE**

Children, 19:5, 19:28  
Marriage, 1:42, 18:6

**AGENT FOR SERVICE OF PROCESS**

Statutes, 14:1

**AGENTS**

Capacity, 2:12, 4:13, 17:10, 24:3, 25:12  
Charitable trust, 1:4, 24:3  
Contract, 1:4, 2:12, 5:16, 14:38, 18:22, 24:3, 25:2  
Delegation, 2:12  
Employment, 5:16, 14:7, 14:32, 14:35, 14:38, 16:30, 25:12  
Good faith, 1:52, 4:13, 5:2  
Investments, 24:3  
Notice, 2:12, 2:15, 14:35, 14:38, 24:3, 25:2  
Ratification, 25:2, 25:8, 25:12  
Respondeat superior, 14:7, 14:8, 14:38  
Sales, 21:26  
Service of process, 14:1  
Third parties, 17:7  
Tort, 14:7 to 17:7, 21:26, 25:8  
Trust, 1:4, 2:12, 14:1, 14:8, 24:3, 25:2  
Trustees, 1:4, 24:3

**AGRICULTURE**

Management, 7:17

**ALABAMA**

Statutes, 16:14

**ALIENATION**

Statutes, 17:2, 17:4

**ANIMALS**

Gifts, 8:10, 8:19, 8:28  
Receipts, 7:5, 23:15

**ANNUITIES**

Commercial, 12:7  
Cost, 7:29  
Depreciation, 11:22

## INDEX

### ANNUITIES—Cont'd

Gift tax, 7:29  
Payment, 7:29, 11:18, 11:22

### ANNUITY TRUSTS

Charitable, 7:10, 8:24  
Income, 7:10, 8:24  
Private, 7:10

### APARTMENT

Insurance, 17:3, 18:7  
Leases, 11:19

### APPEAL

Charitable trusts, 7:40  
Damages, 14:38  
Federal tax, 7:36 to 7:38, 7:40, 8:3, 24:6  
Filing, 7:38, 7:40, 14:38, 18:7  
Internal Revenue Service, 7:36  
Jurisdiction, 8:3, 14:38, 18:7, 20:2  
Procedure, 10:18, 13:1  
Remand, 18:7, 18:28  
Remedies, 7:37, 7:38, 7:40, 14:3, 18:7  
Statute of limitations, 18:7  
Tax court, 7:37, 7:38, 7:40  
Timeliness, 18:7  
Trust, 9:11, 25:2

### APPLICATION

Veterans, 7:24, 7:40, 11:13, 14:16  
Withdrawal, 15:7

### APPOINTMENT

Class, 2:12, 3:1  
Court, 3:1, 16:6, 16:26, 21:23, 21:46  
Estate tax, 8:25  
Gift tax, 8:25  
Income tax, 8:25, 20:19  
Power of Appointment, 8:25  
Special, 2:12, 21:46  
Termination, 2:12, 3:1, 8:25, 19:26, 21:46  
Trust, 2:12, 5:1, 7:26, 8:25, 16:26, 21:22  
Trustee, 5:1, 8:25

### APPRAISAL

Sales, 13:4, 18:20  
Valuation, 13:4, 18:20

### APPRECIATION

Stock, 1:45, 10:14

### ARIZONA

Statutes, 3:17, 18:1  
Trust, 18:1

### ARMED FORCES

Charitable trusts, 7:40  
Veterans, 7:24, 7:40

### ART

Education, 6:1, 18:6, 18:8, 18:24, 24:8  
Galleries, 6:1, 6:4, 18:6, 18:24  
Museums, 6:1, 6:4, 10:25, 11:6, 11:15, 18:1, 18:5  
to 18:9, 18:14, 18:15, 18:19 to 18:21, 18:23,  
18:24, 18:33, 18:35, 18:36, 18:40, 24:8

### ARTICLES OF INCORPORATION

Amendment, 1:1, 1:13, 2:17 to 2:19, 15:7, 24:6  
Charitable organizations, 1:1, 2:28, 4:10, 7:3, 7:13,  
8:2, 8:3, 16:16  
Family foundations, 24:5, 24:6, 24:9  
Purpose clause, 2:4, 2:29, 24:9  
Revised Model Nonprofit Corporation Act, 1:1,  
1:39, 2:2, 3:1, 3:17

### ASSESSMENTS

Charitable trusts, 7:40  
Exemptions, 7:18  
Mortgage, 1:45, 2:12, 17:2, 17:5  
Payment, 1:45, 1:51, 2:12, 7:18, 7:26, 7:28, 7:31,  
12:12  
Stock, 1:45, 1:51, 7:31  
Tax, 7:18, 7:19, 7:22, 7:26, 7:28, 7:31, 7:40, 12:12,  
21:14, 21:15, 23:6, 23:7

### ASSETS

Charitable remainder trusts, 8:24, 10:32, 24:10  
Compromise, 24:3  
Real Estate, 10:9, 10:25  
Settlement, 8:3, 10:31, 10:32, 18:8, 24:6  
Tax, 1:3, 1:7, 1:8, 1:48, 2:2, 2:24, 2:25, 2:29, 4:10,  
4:21, 6:1, 6:9, 6:12, 7:3, 7:5, 7:10, 7:11, 7:13,  
7:22, 7:27, 7:31, 8:2, 8:3, 8:22, 8:24 to 8:28,  
9:23, 9:28 to 9:30, 10:3, 10:6, 10:8, 10:10,  
10:23, 10:31, 10:32, 10:36, 10:37, 10:41 to  
10:43, 12:7, 12:22, 13:12, 15:10, 16:26, 20:5,  
21:13, 22:14, 22:16, 22:19, 23:1, 23:8, 24:2,  
24:3, 24:6 to 24:8, 24:10 to 24:12  
Valuation, 8:22, 8:24 to 8:26, 10:25

### ASSIGNMENT

Control, 14:38  
Employee, 12:16, 14:38, 16:27  
England, 18:7  
Stock, 14:38  
Trustees, 18:7

### ASSOCIATIONS

Cemetery associations, 27:1 to 27:11  
Charitable trusts, 1:3, 1:64, 7:40

**ASSOCIATIONS—Cont'd**

Churches, 1:9, 1:64, 7:1, 7:5, 7:40, 9:3, 9:29, 16:6, 16:10, 16:26, 16:29, 16:30  
 Condominium associations, 17:1 to 17:10  
 Creation, 1:9, 2:15, 7:31, 17:2, 17:5, 17:7, 21:21  
 Gifts, 1:64, 7:40, 13:8, 20:15  
 Income tax, 7:5, 7:25, 11:12, 11:31, 11:35, 13:8, 20:13, 20:19, 26:2  
 Legal status, 1:1, 1:9, 1:64  
 Limitations, 7:19, 7:31, 9:29, 14:31, 17:5, 20:13, 20:15, 20:19, 22:11, 22:15  
 Members, 1:1 to 1:3, 1:9, 1:10, 1:43, 1:56, 1:64, 2:15, 3:1, 7:15, 7:19, 7:21, 7:22, 7:25, 7:28, 7:31, 7:40, 11:12, 11:27, 11:29, 11:31, 11:35, 12:12, 13:8, 14:1 to 14:4, 14:7, 14:30, 14:31, 14:38, 16:26, 16:29, 16:30, 17:6 to 17:8, 17:10, 20:11, 20:19, 21:21, 22:1, 22:3, 22:11, 22:15, 22:17, 22:19, 23:1, 23:5, 23:11, 25:1, 26:1 to 26:3, 26:7, 26:9, 26:11, 27:5, 27:10, 27:11  
 Nature, 1:1 to 1:3, 1:9, 1:10, 1:43, 1:56, 1:64, 7:28, 11:35, 14:3, 14:7, 14:29, 16:26, 16:30, 17:1 to 17:5, 19:14, 22:1, 23:1, 27:1  
 Property, 1:2, 1:3, 1:9, 1:56, 1:64, 2:15, 3:1, 7:19, 7:22, 7:25, 7:28, 7:31, 9:7, 11:27, 11:30, 11:31, 11:35, 12:12, 14:1, 14:3, 14:4, 14:38, 16:10, 16:30, 17:2 to 17:8, 17:10, 19:14, 20:19, 22:19, 23:1, 27:1, 27:2, 27:4, 27:5, 27:8, 27:10, 27:11  
 Set aside income, 11:29  
 Trade associations, 1:2, 12:12, 13:8, 14:2, 14:30, 14:38, 20:11, 26:1, 26:7 to 26:9, 26:11  
 Trustees, 1:1, 1:3, 1:43, 1:56, 1:64, 16:10  
 Trusts, 1:3, 1:10, 1:56, 1:64, 2:15, 7:31, 7:40, 14:7, 14:38  
 Uniform Unincorporated Nonprofit Association Act, 1:3, 1:9, 1:64, 14:1, 14:7, 16:30, 17:6  
 Unincorporated associations, 1:3, 1:9, 1:64, 3:1, 14:1, 14:7, 14:38, 16:10, 16:30, 20:15, 20:18  
 Unrelated business taxable income, 7:1, 7:5, 7:40, 11:2, 11:12, 11:27, 11:29 to 11:31, 11:35, 16:30, 23:11

**ATTACHMENT**

Creditors, 18:8  
 Death, 18:8  
 Title, 18:8

**ATTORNEY GENERAL**

Charitable corporations, 1:4, 2:23  
 Charitable trusts, 1:4, 4:15, 4:22, 10:34, 14:6  
 Cy pres, 1:4

**ATTORNEYS**

Accounting, 6:1  
 Authority, 6:1, 18:28, 24:3, 24:6  
 Certified copy, 24:3  
 Fiduciary, 24:3  
 Good faith, 4:13, 4:20, 6:1, 8:3, 24:6  
 Sale, 6:1, 18:28, 24:3  
 Trustee, 24:3

**AUDITS**

Assets, 6:1  
 Churches, 16:30  
 Expenses, 6:1  
 Financial statements, 6:1, 25:12  
 Issuance, 6:1  
 Private schools, 19:6  
 Use of, 6:1, 10:19, 25:12

**BAD FAITH**

Corporate directors, 4:2, 4:22  
 Immunity, 4:22, 19:9  
 Loyalty, 4:2, 4:22  
 Purchaser, 18:7  
 Trustees, 4:2, 4:22, 18:7

**BANKRUPTCY**

Contract, 4:11  
 Preference, 1:2  
 Trust, 1:2, 4:11, 15:16, 15:17  
 Trustees, 4:11

**BANKS**

Bond, 2:12  
 Deposits, 2:12, 20:15, 22:14  
 Trustee, 24:11  
 Value, 20:15, 22:14

**BASIS**

Tax, 4:5, 4:18, 6:1, 6:11, 6:12, 7:18, 7:19, 7:22, 7:23, 7:25, 7:26, 7:28, 7:30, 7:35, 8:4, 8:6, 8:25 to 8:28, 9:4, 9:5, 10:3, 10:7, 10:14, 11:3, 11:11 to 11:13, 11:15, 11:23, 11:27, 11:31, 11:35, 12:3, 12:8, 12:18, 13:2, 13:12, 14:3, 16:1, 16:6, 16:26, 16:29, 16:30, 18:19, 18:27, 19:6, 21:14, 22:5, 22:10, 22:14 to 22:16, 22:19, 23:1, 23:2, 23:4, 23:7, 23:10, 23:15, 24:7, 24:8, 24:11, 26:5, 26:11

**BENEFICIARIES**

Acceptance, 8:23  
 Accounting, 6:2, 7:29, 8:22, 9:23, 10:32, 22:15  
 Accumulation, 22:15  
 Actions, 1:64  
 Agreement, 7:31, 8:22, 8:23, 24:11

## INDEX

### **BENEFICIARIES—Cont'd**

Annuity trusts, 7:10, 8:24  
Associations, 1:64, 7:31, 22:15  
Books, 7:29  
Capacity, 6:2  
Change, 1:4, 1:64, 6:2  
Charitable trusts, 1:4, 1:5, 1:64, 7:10, 10:31, 13:11, 24:4  
Class, 7:31, 23:8, 24:4  
Consent, 4:3  
Consideration, 8:22, 11:28, 14:25, 22:15  
Corporations, 1:4, 1:34, 1:64, 7:31, 14:25, 22:15, 24:12  
Creditors, 6:2  
Distribution, 1:4, 1:64, 7:29, 8:24, 9:23, 10:31, 22:15, 24:11  
Duties, 1:4, 1:6, 4:3, 10:31, 10:32  
Education, 1:4, 1:5, 7:29  
Election, 5:1  
Enforcement, 1:6  
Estate tax, 7:10, 24:10, 24:12  
Family, 1:64, 24:4, 24:10 to 24:12  
Gift, 1:4, 1:5, 7:10, 7:29, 8:24, 10:31, 24:10, 24:12  
Gift tax, 1:5, 7:29, 8:24, 10:31  
Heirs, 24:10  
Identifiable, 22:15  
Income beneficiaries, 1:5, 8:21, 8:24, 10:32, 13:11, 24:10  
Income tax, 1:5, 8:24, 13:11, 24:10, 24:12  
Indefiniteness, 1:4, 24:4  
Information, 6:2, 7:31, 9:23, 14:25  
Intent, 1:6  
Joint tenants, 1:4  
Liabilities, 1:4  
Notice, 7:31  
Partnership, 1:64, 7:31  
Payments, 7:31, 8:21 to 9:23, 22:15, 24:11  
Payor, 9:22  
Powers, 1:4, 1:6, 7:31, 24:12  
Principal, 6:2, 8:22, 22:15, 24:11, 24:12  
Profit, 1:4, 1:34, 1:64, 6:2, 21:20, 22:15  
Qualifications, 24:10  
Remainders, 13:11  
Restrictions, 1:6, 1:64, 7:10, 10:32, 13:11, 24:11  
Rights, 24:11  
Sales, 1:64, 22:15  
Selection, 5:1  
Shareholders, 7:31  
Solvency, 7:31  
Statutes, 1:34, 1:64, 21:20  
Surrender, 9:23

### **BENEFICIARIES—Cont'd**

Taxation, 7:10, 7:29, 7:31, 8:24, 10:31, 10:32, 21:20, 22:15, 24:4  
Termination, 8:21 to 8:24, 10:31  
Testamentary trust, 24:4, 24:12  
Trustees, 1:4, 1:5, 1:64, 4:3, 5:1, 6:2, 8:22, 9:23, 10:32, 13:11  
Trusts, 1:4, 1:5, 1:64, 7:10, 7:31, 8:21, 8:24, 10:31, 10:32, 13:11, 24:4, 24:10 to 24:12  
Unincorporated associations, 1:64  
Use of property, 21:20  
Vested, 9:22

### **BOARD OF TRADE**

Membership, 7:18

### **BONDS**

Agents, 2:12, 2:15, 24:3  
Creditors, 1:45, 1:51  
Default, 2:12  
Delivery, 11:12, 14:25, 24:3  
Immunity, 21:44  
Income, 1:45, 2:15, 7:21, 11:12, 12:21, 12:22, 14:25, 22:14, 24:3  
Increase, 2:12  
Interest, 1:45, 2:15, 11:12, 12:21, 12:22, 14:25, 21:44, 22:14, 24:3  
Investments, 9:30, 24:3  
Possession, 2:15  
Principal, 1:45, 2:12, 9:6, 9:30, 24:3  
Protection, 24:3  
Qualification, 12:22  
Registration, 14:25  
Sales, 11:12, 22:14  
Statutes, 1:45, 21:44  
Transfer, 1:45, 2:12, 2:15, 11:12, 14:25, 24:3  
Trust, 1:45, 2:12, 9:30, 24:3  
Trustees, 9:30, 24:3  
United States, 2:12, 2:15, 9:30, 24:3  
Waiver, 2:12

### **BREACH OF CONTRACT**

Damages, 21:25

### **BREACH OF DUTY**

Investments, 4:2  
Trustees, 4:2

### **BREACH OF TRUST**

Corporation, 5:5  
Damages, 5:5  
Interest, 5:5  
Officers, 5:5

**BUILDINGS**

Depreciation, **18:27**  
 Insurance, **21:5, 21:18**  
 Management, **7:28, 18:1, 21:18, 27:8**

**BURIAL**

Charitable trusts, **7:40**

**BUSINESS**

Charitable trusts, **1:4, 7:40, 10:2, 10:3, 10:34, 10:43**  
 Consent, **2:1, 2:12, 7:25, 16:23, 27:11**  
 Corporation, **1:4, 1:8, 1:11, 1:17, 1:20, 1:22, 1:27, 1:34, 1:42, 1:43, 1:45, 1:48, 1:56, 1:58, 1:60, 1:61, 2:1, 2:4, 2:5, 2:8, 2:10, 2:12, 2:14, 2:20 to 2:22, 2:25, 2:29, 3:2, 3:6, 3:9, 3:12, 3:14, 3:18, 4:2, 4:6, 4:8, 4:11 to 4:13, 4:20, 4:21, 5:3, 5:4, 5:16, 6:1, 6:12, 7:5, 7:18, 7:19, 7:23, 7:31, 8:3, 8:28, 10:2, 10:12 to 10:14, 10:25, 10:43, 11:1, 11:4, 11:12, 11:14, 11:22, 11:32, 12:3, 12:7, 14:1, 14:28, 14:30, 15:1, 15:7, 15:16, 16:23, 20:2, 20:13, 21:18, 22:1, 22:5, 22:11, 22:12, 22:19, 23:1, 23:15, 24:3, 24:6, 24:8, 24:11, 27:5, 27:11**

Creditors, **1:45, 6:2**  
 Investments, **1:8, 4:2, 4:12, 7:19, 7:22, 7:31, 8:3, 8:22, 8:25 to 8:28, 10:1, 10:2, 10:9, 10:14, 10:22, 10:43, 11:18, 11:27, 11:35, 22:1, 22:7, 22:10, 22:19, 23:4, 23:7, 23:15, 24:3, 24:6, 24:8, 24:10**  
 Leases, **6:1, 11:13, 11:19, 11:23**  
 Management, **1:4, 1:8, 1:56, 2:12, 2:29, 4:2, 4:12, 5:3, 5:4, 5:16, 6:4, 7:15, 7:17, 8:4, 8:22, 8:27, 8:28, 9:15, 10:3, 10:23, 10:25, 11:33, 12:5, 12:7, 14:34, 16:23, 18:28, 21:18, 22:19, 23:1, 23:6, 24:3, 25:1, 27:11**  
 Profits, **1:2, 1:4, 1:11, 1:43, 1:45, 2:1, 2:25, 2:29, 7:15, 7:17, 7:23, 7:25, 7:31, 7:33, 7:34, 7:40, 8:4, 10:12, 11:1, 11:2, 11:18, 11:19, 11:24, 11:31, 11:32, 11:35, 12:4, 12:5, 21:18, 22:7, 22:10, 22:14, 22:19, 23:7, 25:1**  
 Receipts, **2:12, 6:2, 6:10, 7:1, 7:5, 7:19, 7:23, 7:27, 7:31, 7:39, 7:40, 9:15, 9:16, 9:29, 9:33, 11:9, 11:19, 11:22, 20:13, 21:18, 22:15, 23:4, 23:5, 23:7, 23:15, 24:3**  
 Sales, **2:25, 6:1, 6:10, 7:19, 7:23, 7:25, 7:40, 9:15, 10:12, 11:3 to 11:7, 11:9, 11:10, 11:12, 11:15, 11:17, 11:19, 11:20, 11:30, 11:31, 11:35, 16:28, 18:5, 20:9, 21:17, 22:11, 22:14, 22:15, 23:11, 25:6**  
 Trustees, **1:4, 1:8, 1:43, 1:56, 4:2, 4:11, 6:2, 8:3, 8:22, 8:26, 9:33, 10:32, 12:7, 18:7, 21:18, 24:3**  
 Valuation, **8:22, 8:24 to 8:26, 10:25, 18:21**

**BUSINESS JUDGMENT RULE**

Directors, **4:8**

**CALENDAR**

Income tax return, **7:27, 20:13**

**CALIFORNIA**

Accounting, **14:28**  
 Gift, **18:7, 18:8**  
 Investment, **1:1**  
 Statutes, **1:1, 1:64, 3:9 to 3:11, 3:17, 4:13, 5:6, 14:28, 16:16, 18:1, 18:7, 21:19**  
 Trust, **1:1, 1:17, 1:64, 3:10, 4:11, 16:16, 18:1**  
 Trustees, **1:1, 1:64, 4:11, 18:7**

**CAPITAL GAIN**

Distribution, **8:10, 8:28**  
 Expenses, **8:10, 10:3**  
 Income, **8:10, 8:13, 8:14, 8:28, 10:3, 13:2, 18:19**  
 Income tax, **8:10, 18:19**  
 Taxation, **10:3**

**CASH**

Distribution, **7:25, 7:29, 8:16, 10:10, 22:5, 22:14, 22:15, 24:8, 24:9**  
 Investment, **6:4, 7:29, 8:22, 10:9, 13:2, 20:15, 22:7, 22:15, 22:19, 24:8**

**CEMETERIES**

Trust, **18:25, 27:1**

**CEMETERY ASSOCIATIONS**

Contributions, **27:6**  
 Dedication of property, **27:2**  
 Duties, **27:4**  
 Grounds, **27:2, 27:8, 27:9**  
 Investment, **27:5**  
 Members, **27:5, 27:10, 27:11**  
 Organizational structure, **27:1**  
 Perpetual care fund, **27:7, 27:10, 27:11**  
 Regulations, **27:4**  
 Sale of lots, **27:9**  
 Tax deductions, **27:6**  
 Tax-exempt status, **27:5, 27:7, 27:11**

**CERTIFICATION**

Trust, **7:13, 8:10, 8:28**

**CHARACTER**

Trustee, **1:4**

**CHARACTERIZATION**

Defined, **8:8**

**CHARGES**

Admission fees, **9:14**

## INDEX

### CHARGES—Cont'd

Compensation, 2:12  
Income tax, 6:9, 11:31, 11:35  
Interest, 4:6, 9:16, 11:9, 11:35, 18:28, 19:23, 19:25, 19:32, 21:9, 21:23, 22:15, 23:4

### CHARITABLE CONTRIBUTIONS

Annuity trusts, 8:24  
Appreciated stock, 8:10  
Capital gain property, 8:10, 8:13, 8:14, 8:28  
Charitable remainder trusts, 8:24  
Common fund, 8:17  
Contracts, 7:15  
Contributions, 2:4, 2:29, 7:1, 7:5, 7:14, 7:15, 7:18, 7:23, 7:30, 7:31, 7:39, 7:40, 8:10, 8:13 to 8:26, 8:28, 10:30, 11:1, 13:2, 13:5, 13:6, 13:8, 14:25, 23:14, 23:15  
Corporations, 2:4, 2:29, 7:18, 7:23, 7:31, 8:10, 11:1, 14:25  
Deductions, 7:1, 7:5, 7:14, 7:40, 8:10, 8:14, 8:16, 8:21, 8:28, 10:30, 13:2, 13:8, 23:15  
Disclosure requirements, 7:39, 13:5, 13:6  
Distributions, 8:16, 8:26, 23:15  
Donated property, 8:10, 13:2  
Donation, 8:10, 8:19, 8:28, 13:2  
Entire interest, 8:18 to 8:20  
Estate tax, 8:25  
Fraternities, 23:14, 23:15  
Fund raising, 13:2, 13:5, 13:6, 13:8  
Future interest, 8:18  
Gift tax, 8:24, 8:25  
Goods, 7:39, 8:10, 13:2, 13:5, 23:15  
Income interest, 8:10, 8:18, 8:20 to 8:23, 8:28  
Income tax, 2:4, 7:5, 7:39, 8:10, 8:24 to 8:26, 11:1, 13:5, 13:6, 13:8  
Lead trust, 8:20  
Lead trusts, 8:20  
Nonoperating foundations, 8:28  
Painting, 8:18  
Partial interest, 8:18, 8:19  
Pooled income fund, 8:10, 8:18, 8:21 to 8:23, 8:28, 14:25  
Power of appointment, 8:25  
Private foundations, 7:1, 7:5, 7:31, 7:40, 8:10, 8:14, 8:17, 8:20, 8:21, 8:25, 8:28, 10:30  
Private operating foundations, 8:10, 8:21  
Probate, 8:21  
Public charities, 7:1, 7:40, 8:10, 8:13, 8:14, 8:17, 8:21, 8:28  
Qualified appreciated stock, 8:10  
Quid pro quo contributions, 7:39, 13:5

### CHARITABLE CONTRIBUTIONS—Cont'd

Receipts, 7:1, 7:5, 7:23, 7:31, 7:39, 7:40, 13:5, 23:15  
Remainder interest, 8:10, 8:18, 8:19, 8:21 to 8:25, 8:28  
Services, 7:5, 7:18, 7:30, 7:31, 7:39, 8:10, 8:28, 13:2, 13:5, 23:15  
Solicitations, 2:29, 7:39, 13:6  
Sororities, 23:14, 23:15  
State tax, 2:29  
Unitrusts, 8:24, 8:25  
Valuation, 8:13, 8:22, 8:24 to 8:26

### CHARITABLE CORPORATIONS

Attorney General, 1:4, 2:23  
Cy pres, 1:4  
Directors, 1:4, 1:45, 2:23, 4:9  
Foundation, 1:4, 14:8  
Private foundations, 2:23, 4:9  
Statutes, 1:45  
Tort, 14:8  
Trustees, 1:4, 4:9

### CHARITABLE IMMUNITY

Tort, 14:8, 19:7, 21:25

### CHARITABLE LEAD TRUSTS

Estate tax, 7:10, 24:10  
Income tax, 24:10

### CHARITABLE ORGANIZATIONS

Administration, 1:7 to 5:8, 10:31, 24:3  
Amateur sports competition, 7:5, 8:1, 8:28  
Amount deductible, 8:10, 8:28  
Annual limitations, 8:10, 8:14, 8:28, 24:8  
Application for exempt status, 7:3, 8:6, 10:1  
Articles of incorporation, 1:1, 2:28, 4:10, 7:3, 7:13, 8:2, 8:3, 16:16  
Audits, 6:1  
Bylaws, 1:1, 1:7, 1:8, 2:28, 4:10, 7:13, 8:2, 8:28, 16:16, 24:3  
Charitable contribution deduction, 7:14, 7:15, 7:39, 7:40, 8:1 to 8:10, 8:13 to 8:28, 10:1, 13:2, 13:5, 13:10, 24:8  
Charitable purpose, 4:10, 8:23, 8:26, 8:27, 10:31, 11:27, 12:6, 15:11  
Charitable trusts, 7:7, 7:40, 10:31, 24:4  
Churches, 2:26, 7:1, 7:5, 7:6, 7:11, 7:13, 7:39, 7:40, 8:8, 8:28, 9:29, 13:5, 16:8, 16:16  
Colleges, 6:1, 7:11, 7:13, 9:11, 11:27  
Contribution deductions, 7:1, 7:5, 7:14, 7:40, 8:1, 8:10

**CHARITABLE ORGANIZATIONS—Cont'd**

Corporations, 1:1, 1:7, 1:8, 1:12, 1:34, 1:56, 4:5, 4:9, 4:17, 4:20, 6:1, 8:1, 8:10, 14:8, 16:16, 24:3  
 Declaration of trust, 1:7, 7:3, 7:13, 8:22, 8:23, 24:2, 24:4  
 Directors, 1:1, 1:12, 1:56, 2:28, 4:5, 4:9, 4:10, 4:17, 4:20, 6:1, 7:11, 7:13, 8:3, 8:27, 9:29, 12:6, 16:16, 24:2, 24:8  
 Disqualified persons, 9:2, 10:1  
 Donated property, 8:10, 13:2  
 Donor advised funds, 8:27, 9:29  
 Dues, 7:14, 7:15, 7:39, 7:40, 9:11, 11:27  
 Educational purpose, 8:6  
 Excise tax, 7:1, 7:7, 7:40, 8:8, 8:21, 8:27, 10:1, 10:31, 24:8  
 Executive compensation, 7:40  
 Exempt status, 2:28, 4:17, 7:1, 7:3, 7:5 to 7:7, 7:9, 7:11, 7:13 to 7:15, 7:39, 7:40, 8:1, 8:2, 8:4 to 8:9, 8:28, 9:2, 9:29, 10:1, 10:31, 11:27, 12:6, 12:8, 12:22, 13:5, 24:2  
 Facts and circumstances test, 9:11  
 Filing, 2:28, 7:1, 7:3, 7:6, 7:11, 7:13, 7:40, 8:1, 8:8, 8:9, 8:28, 9:29, 24:8  
 Financial statements, 6:1  
 Foundations, 1:7, 4:5, 4:9, 4:17, 4:20, 6:1, 7:1, 7:3, 7:5 to 7:7, 7:9, 7:13, 7:40, 8:1, 8:8, 8:10, 8:13 to 8:17, 8:20, 8:21, 8:25, 8:27, 8:28, 9:1, 10:1, 10:31, 24:2 to 24:4, 24:8  
 Fund raising, 2:26, 13:2, 13:5, 13:9, 13:10  
 Good faith, 1:56, 4:5, 4:20, 6:1, 7:39, 8:3, 13:2, 13:5, 24:8  
 Goods, 4:17, 7:39, 8:10, 11:27, 13:2, 13:5  
 Hospitals, 1:1, 2:26, 4:10, 6:1, 7:6, 7:11, 7:13, 7:39, 8:5, 9:29, 13:5  
 Income tax, 1:7, 7:5, 7:9, 7:39, 8:3, 8:10, 8:24 to 8:26, 13:5, 24:3, 24:8  
 Libraries, 6:1  
 Loans, 4:17, 7:5, 7:13, 8:5  
 Lobbying activities, 7:5, 7:15, 7:40, 8:8  
 Lodge, 1:34, 7:14, 7:40, 8:27  
 Medical research organizations, 7:6, 7:11  
 Members, 1:1, 1:12, 1:34, 1:56, 4:5, 4:9, 4:10, 4:17, 4:20, 7:11, 7:15, 7:39, 7:40, 8:2 to 8:4, 8:8, 8:27, 8:28, 9:11, 11:27, 12:6, 12:22, 16:16, 24:3, 24:8  
 Museums, 6:1, 8:6, 24:8  
 Operational test, 8:1, 8:4, 8:28  
 Organizational test, 8:1 to 8:3, 8:7  
 Penalties, 4:5, 4:20, 7:1, 7:6, 7:40, 8:3, 8:10, 8:27, 9:1  
 Penalty tax, 4:9, 4:17, 7:40, 8:27, 9:2, 24:8

**CHARITABLE ORGANIZATIONS—Cont'd**

Political campaign, 1:7, 1:8, 7:5, 7:15, 8:3, 8:8, 12:22, 24:3  
 Prevention of cruelty, 7:5, 8:10  
 Private foundations, 4:5, 4:9, 4:17, 4:20, 6:1, 7:1, 7:3, 7:5 to 7:7, 7:9, 7:13, 7:40, 8:1, 8:8, 8:10, 8:14, 8:17, 8:20, 8:21, 8:25, 8:27, 8:28, 9:1, 10:1, 10:31  
 Private operating foundations, 8:10, 8:21, 10:1, 24:8  
 Public charities, 1:8, 4:10, 7:1, 7:3, 7:6, 7:7, 7:40, 8:1, 8:10, 8:13, 8:14, 8:17, 8:21, 8:27, 8:28, 9:1, 9:2, 9:11, 9:29, 10:1, 10:31, 24:2, 24:3, 24:8  
 Publicly supported charities, 8:19  
 Publicly supported organizations, 7:6  
 Purpose, 1:1, 1:7, 1:8, 1:56, 4:10, 6:1, 7:3, 7:13, 7:15, 8:2 to 8:8, 8:19, 8:20, 8:22, 8:23, 8:25 to 8:28, 9:11, 9:29, 10:31, 11:27, 12:6, 12:8, 12:22, 13:2, 14:8, 15:11, 16:8, 24:3, 24:8  
 Qualifying organizations, 8:10  
 Reporting requirements, 4:17, 4:20, 7:1, 7:6, 7:14, 7:40, 10:1  
 Requirements, 1:1, 4:10, 4:17, 4:20, 5:8, 6:1, 7:1, 7:3, 7:6, 7:9, 7:14, 7:39, 7:40, 8:1, 8:2, 8:10, 8:18, 8:19, 8:21, 8:22, 8:25, 8:27, 9:11, 9:29, 10:1, 12:22, 13:5, 16:8, 24:8  
 Schools, 7:1, 7:5, 7:11, 7:13, 7:39, 7:40, 8:6, 13:5, 24:8  
 Services, 1:1, 1:7, 1:8, 1:56, 4:17, 6:1, 7:5, 7:39, 8:3, 8:4, 8:6, 8:10, 8:28, 9:2, 9:11, 11:27, 13:2, 13:5, 14:8, 24:3  
 Split-interest trusts, 7:7, 7:40, 8:20, 8:21  
 Supported organization, 8:19, 9:11  
 Testing, 7:5, 7:6, 8:1, 8:28  
 Trustees, 1:1, 1:7, 1:8, 1:56, 4:9, 7:13, 8:3, 8:22, 8:26, 9:11, 24:2, 24:3  
 Universities, 6:1, 7:11, 7:13, 9:11, 11:27  
 Volunteers, 2:26, 13:9

**CHARITABLE PURPOSES**

Amateur sports competition, 7:5, 8:1, 8:28, 10:22  
 Charitable, 1:2, 1:4, 1:6 to 1:8, 1:13, 1:21, 1:35, 1:60, 2:25, 2:26, 4:10, 6:4, 7:5, 7:9, 7:10, 7:14, 7:40, 8:1, 8:2, 8:28, 10:1, 10:8, 10:10, 10:14, 10:22, 10:38, 10:42, 10:43, 11:27, 11:29, 12:21, 13:9, 13:12, 14:16, 15:11, 15:17, 16:16, 23:4, 23:7, 23:15, 24:1 to 24:3, 24:8, 24:11, 24:12  
 Defined, 1:7, 1:8, 8:28, 10:43, 23:4, 23:7, 24:3  
 Educational, 1:7, 1:8, 2:26, 4:10, 7:5, 8:1, 10:22, 11:29, 13:9, 14:16, 23:4, 23:7, 23:15, 24:3  
 Exempt status, 1:2, 2:25, 7:5, 7:9, 7:10, 7:14, 7:40, 8:1, 8:2, 8:28, 10:1, 10:43, 11:27, 14:16, 23:4

## INDEX

**CHARITABLE PURPOSES—Cont'd**  
**23:7, 23:15, 24:2, 24:12**  
Organizations, 1:2, 1:4, 1:6 to 1:8, 1:13, 1:21, 1:35, 1:60, 2:25, 2:26, 4:10, 6:4, 7:5, 7:9, 7:14, 7:40, 8:1, 8:2, 8:28, 10:1, 10:38, 10:43, 11:27, 12:21, 13:9, 14:16, 15:11, 15:17, 16:16, 23:4, 23:15, 24:2, 24:3, 24:8, 24:11  
Prevention of cruelty, 7:5, 10:22, 11:29, 23:15  
Religious, 1:7, 1:8, 2:25, 4:10, 7:5, 7:40, 8:1, 8:28, 10:22, 11:29, 14:16, 16:16, 23:7, 23:15, 24:3, 24:8  
Scientific, 1:7, 1:8, 7:5, 8:1, 8:2, 8:28, 10:22, 11:29, 23:7, 23:15, 24:3  
Testing, 7:5, 8:1, 8:28, 10:22

**CHARITABLE REMAINDER ANNUITY TRUSTS**  
Deduction, 7:10  
Estate tax, 7:10

**CHARITABLE REMAINDER TRUSTS**  
Deduction, 8:24, 10:32, 24:10  
Estate tax, 24:10  
Gift tax, 8:24  
Grantor, 24:10  
Income tax, 8:24, 24:10  
Taxation, 8:24, 10:32  
Trustee, 8:24, 10:32, 24:10  
Use, 8:24, 10:32

**CHARITABLE REMAINDER UNITRUSTS**  
Annuity trust, 8:25  
Deduction, 8:25  
Federal tax, 8:25  
Income tax, 8:25

**CHARITABLE REMAINDERS**  
Income tax, 13:11

**CHARITABLE TRUSTS**  
Administration, 1:4, 10:31  
Annuity trusts, 7:10  
Assessments, 7:40  
Attorney General, 1:4, 4:15, 4:22, 10:34, 14:6  
Basis, 10:3  
Beneficiaries, 1:4, 1:5, 1:64, 7:10, 10:31, 13:11, 24:4  
Business enterprise, 10:43  
Change, 1:4, 1:64  
Charitable lead trusts, 7:10  
Charitable organizations, 7:7, 7:40, 10:31, 24:4  
Charitable remainder annuity trusts, 7:10  
Class, 24:4  
Clubs, 1:64, 7:40

**CHARITABLE TRUSTS—Cont'd**  
Compensation, 4:22, 7:40  
Contract, 1:3, 1:4  
Contributions, 7:10, 7:40, 10:30, 10:43  
Corporations, 1:3, 1:4, 1:64, 4:22, 10:3, 14:6  
Costs, 10:3  
Courts, 4:15, 4:22, 14:6  
Cy Pres, 1:4, 1:64  
Declaration of trust, 1:5, 13:11, 24:4  
Definite beneficiaries, 1:4  
Definition, 10:3  
Dissolution, 1:64  
Distributions, 10:3, 10:43  
Dues, 7:40  
Duration, 1:3  
Duties, 1:4, 4:15, 4:22, 10:31, 14:6  
Education, 1:4, 1:5  
Employees, 4:22  
Enforcement, 4:15, 4:22, 14:6  
Estate tax, 7:10  
Excess business holdings, 10:2  
Excise tax, 4:22, 7:7, 7:10, 7:40, 10:3, 10:30, 10:31, 10:43  
Exempt status, 1:5, 7:7, 7:10, 7:40, 10:3, 10:30, 10:31, 10:43, 14:6  
Expenses, 4:22, 7:40, 10:3  
Family foundations, 1:3, 1:64, 24:4  
Fiduciary standards, 1:4  
Foundation, 1:3, 1:4, 7:7, 7:10, 7:40, 10:2, 10:3, 10:30, 10:31, 10:34, 10:43  
Fund raising, 13:11  
Funds, 4:22, 7:40  
Gift, 1:4, 1:5, 4:15, 7:10, 10:30, 10:31, 10:43  
Gift tax, 1:5, 10:31  
Gifts, 1:64, 7:40  
Governing instruments, 10:2  
Health, 1:5  
Income tax, 1:5, 13:11  
Incorporation, 1:3, 1:4  
Indemnification, 4:22  
Intent, 7:40  
Investments, 4:22, 10:2, 10:43  
Lead trusts, 7:10  
Lease, 4:22  
Liability, 1:3, 1:64, 4:15, 4:22, 7:40, 10:43, 14:6  
Limitations, 1:5  
Loyalty, 4:22  
Management, 1:3, 1:4, 1:64, 4:22, 10:3  
Municipal purposes, 1:5  
Nonexempt trusts, 10:30  
Nonprofit enterprises, 4:15

**CHARITABLE TRUSTS—Cont'd**

Officers, 1:64, 4:22  
 Parties, 7:40  
 Poverty, 1:5  
 Powers, 1:4, 4:22  
 Private foundations, 1:5, 7:7, 7:10, 7:40, 10:2, 10:3, 10:30, 10:31, 10:34, 10:43, 13:11  
 Private trusts, 1:4  
 Profit-making, 1:4  
 Profits, 1:4, 7:40  
 Property, 1:3 to 1:5, 1:64, 4:22, 10:3, 10:30, 10:43, 13:11, 24:4  
 Public benefit, 1:4, 1:64  
 Public interest, 1:4  
 Purpose, 1:3, 1:4, 1:64, 4:15, 10:30, 10:31  
 Purposes, 1:3 to 1:5, 1:64, 7:10, 7:40, 10:3, 10:31, 10:34, 10:43, 13:11, 24:4  
 Religion, 1:4, 1:5, 7:40  
 Remainder annuity trusts, 7:10  
 Remedies, 7:40  
 Sales, 1:64, 7:40  
 Scheme, 14:6  
 Schools, 7:40  
 Settlement, 10:31  
 Split interest trusts, 1:5  
 Standard of care, 4:22  
 State law, 10:2, 10:43  
 Statutes, 1:3, 1:64, 4:22  
 Supervision, 1:4, 7:7  
 Tax-exempt, 4:22, 7:7, 7:10, 7:40, 10:3, 10:30, 10:34, 10:43, 14:6  
 Termination, 10:31, 10:43  
 Testamentary, 24:4  
 Testamentary trust, 24:4  
 Time, 10:2, 10:31  
 Title, 1:3, 1:4, 1:64  
 Trustee, 1:4, 1:5, 1:64, 4:22, 10:30, 10:31, 13:11, 24:4  
 Trustees, 1:3 to 1:5, 1:64, 4:15, 4:22, 13:11, 14:6  
 Uncertainty, 1:64  
 Uniform Management of Institutional Funds Act, 4:22  
 Uniform Supervision of Trustees for Charitable Purposes Act, 1:4  
 Uniform Testamentary Additions to Trusts Act, 24:4  
 Unitrusts, 7:10

**CHATTEL MORTGAGES**

Trust, 11:25

**CHECKS**

Bank, 2:14

**CHECKS—Cont'd**

Contracts, 2:12

**CHILDREN**

Advances, 19:29, 19:32, 21:38  
 Consent, 21:38  
 Distributions, 10:23, 23:15, 24:8  
 Education, 8:28, 9:6, 10:23, 11:4, 16:7, 19:1, 19:2, 19:5, 19:12, 19:13, 19:19, 19:28 to 19:30, 19:32, 24:8  
 Gifts, 8:10, 8:28, 10:23  
 Income tax, 2:4, 7:5, 8:10, 10:22, 24:8  
 Minority, 19:13, 19:30, 19:32, 21:15  
 Payments, 7:5, 8:10, 10:17, 11:4, 24:8, 25:6  
 Support, 8:6, 10:23, 19:5, 19:29, 24:8  
 Trust, 7:24, 8:10, 8:28, 24:8

**CHOICE OF LAW**

Considerations, 18:7  
 Jurisdiction, 18:7  
 Statutes, 18:7  
 Validity, 18:7

**CHURCHES**

Advantages, 8:28  
 Alabama, 16:14  
 Application, 7:5, 7:11, 7:40, 9:29, 18:7  
 Association, 1:9, 1:64, 7:5, 7:39, 7:40, 8:8, 8:28, 9:4, 9:29, 11:4, 11:32, 16:10 to 16:14, 16:26, 16:28 to 16:30, 18:7  
 Audits, 16:30  
 California, 1:64, 16:16, 18:7  
 Charitable trusts, 1:64, 7:40  
 Constitutional, 8:8, 16:3, 16:5, 16:6, 16:9, 16:11, 16:13, 16:25, 16:27, 16:30, 18:7  
 Delaware, 16:17  
 Disposition of property, 16:19, 16:21  
 Disputes, 16:2, 16:4 to 16:6, 16:30  
 Educational programs, 16:7  
 Employment, 16:6, 16:29, 16:30  
 Establishment clause, 16:3, 16:6, 16:8  
 Exempt status, 7:1, 7:5, 7:6, 7:11, 7:13, 7:39, 7:40, 8:8, 8:28, 9:4, 9:29, 11:1, 11:4, 13:5, 16:1, 16:25 to 16:27, 16:30  
 Exercise clause, 16:3  
 First Amendment, 16:1 to 16:5, 16:8, 16:11, 16:25, 16:30  
 Free exercise clause, 16:3  
 Illinois, 16:18  
 Incorporation, 1:32, 1:45, 7:13, 16:12 to 16:24, 16:30  
 Kansas, 16:19  
 Legal status, 1:9, 1:64

## INDEX

### CHURCHES—Cont'd

Liability, 1:9, 1:64, 7:1, 7:5, 7:13, 7:40, 11:1, 11:32, 16:6, 16:11, 16:13, 16:27, 16:30  
Members, 1:9, 1:32, 1:45, 1:64, 7:11, 7:39, 7:40, 8:8, 8:28, 9:33, 11:4, 16:2, 16:4, 16:5, 16:11 to 16:14, 16:16, 16:18, 16:20, 16:21, 16:23, 16:24, 16:26, 16:27, 16:29, 16:30, 18:7  
Membership, 1:45, 7:39, 7:40, 9:4, 16:1, 16:2, 16:5, 16:12, 16:16, 16:19  
Model Nonprofit Corporation Act, 1:64, 16:13  
New Jersey, 16:20, 16:21, 18:7  
New York, 1:45, 1:64, 16:1, 16:21, 18:7  
Ownership, 1:45, 16:4, 16:12, 16:30, 18:7  
Pennsylvania, 16:22  
Property, 1:9, 1:45, 1:64, 7:39, 8:28, 11:1, 11:4, 13:5, 16:2, 16:4, 16:9, 16:10, 16:12 to 16:14, 16:18 to 16:21, 16:24, 16:28, 16:30, 18:7  
Property disputes, 16:4, 16:30  
Religious activities, 7:1, 7:40, 16:27  
Religious order, 7:1, 7:40, 9:4, 9:29, 11:32, 16:28, 16:29  
Religious organizations, 1:9, 1:32, 1:45, 1:64, 9:4, 16:1, 16:2, 16:6, 16:8, 16:13, 16:14, 16:18 to 16:20, 16:23, 16:25 to 16:27, 16:29, 16:30  
Social Security, 7:5, 16:6, 16:29, 16:30  
Solicitation, 2:26, 7:39, 7:40, 9:29, 13:5, 16:8, 16:16, 16:26  
Taxes, 7:1, 7:5, 11:1, 16:1, 16:6, 16:27, 16:29, 16:30  
Texas, 16:23  
Unrelated business taxable income, 7:1, 7:5, 7:40, 11:1, 11:4, 11:32, 16:27, 16:28, 16:30  
Utah, 16:24  
Zoning, 16:9, 16:30

### CITIZENS

International, 18:8  
Trustee, 4:12, 18:8

### CIVIL RIGHTS

Equal protection, 19:7

### CIVILIZATION

Advancement, 19:29

### CLINICS

Hospitals, 8:5, 21:37, 21:46

### CLUBS

Charitable trusts, 1:64, 7:40  
Private, 5:13, 7:1, 7:19, 7:40, 8:6, 14:3, 14:38, 20:13, 23:2 to 23:5, 23:15, 26:10

### COERCION

Title, 22:11

### COLLECTIONS

Contracts, 6:1, 14:24, 18:28  
Debt, 6:1, 21:16  
Insurance, 18:7, 18:8  
Trust, 9:30, 18:39  
Uniform Commercial Code, 18:5, 18:7

### COLLEGES

Education, 6:1, 7:13, 9:5, 19:31, 19:32  
Fraternities, 19:18, 23:11, 23:13, 23:15  
Income tax, 9:5, 11:1, 11:13, 11:35  
Public charities, 9:3, 9:5, 9:7, 9:11, 9:33  
Sororities, 19:18, 23:11, 23:13, 23:15  
Unrelated business taxable income, 11:1, 11:13, 11:27, 11:35, 19:31, 19:32, 23:11, 23:15

### COMMINGLING

Investments, 7:19, 23:15

### COMMITTEES

Relationship, 20:14, 21:46

### COMMUNITY FOUNDATIONS

Community trust, 24:11

### COMPENSATION

Administrators, 4:19  
Agreement, 1:8, 1:60, 4:14, 7:13, 7:21, 7:31, 8:3, 10:6, 12:3, 18:21, 21:18, 21:38, 24:3, 24:9  
Allocation, 12:16  
Amount, 1:59, 2:12, 2:24, 4:14, 4:17 to 4:19, 7:13, 7:31, 8:3, 8:27, 9:30, 10:4, 10:6, 10:7, 10:22, 12:3, 12:16, 18:21, 18:38, 21:22, 22:9, 24:9  
Approval, 4:5, 7:13, 10:21  
Charitable trust, 1:6 to 1:8, 1:60, 3:10, 24:3  
Commission, 5:10, 21:22, 24:6  
Control, 1:6 to 1:8, 2:12, 4:5, 4:17 to 4:19, 7:31, 8:27, 9:20, 10:39, 16:26, 21:18, 24:3, 24:9  
Deferred compensation, 4:18, 12:16  
Duty of care, 4:3, 18:21  
Excessive compensation, 7:35  
Extra compensation, 10:21  
Gift, 1:7, 1:60, 2:12, 2:15, 10:7, 18:21, 24:9  
Income tax, 1:7, 4:18, 4:21, 8:3, 9:20, 10:22, 24:3, 24:6  
Increase, 2:12  
Lien, 10:6, 18:21  
Loyalty, 1:11, 4:3, 4:5, 4:22  
Pensions, 2:15  
Right, 1:44, 1:59, 2:29, 3:10, 3:18, 5:9, 8:3, 14:16, 18:11, 18:21, 18:38, 21:38, 24:3, 24:6  
Self-employment, 4:19, 16:30

**COMPENSATION—Cont'd**

Statutes, 1:12, 1:35, 1:43, 2:29, 3:10, 3:18, 4:14, 4:17, 4:21, 4:22, 5:9, 18:11, 18:38, 19:27, 21:38  
 Terms, 1:6 to 1:8, 1:60, 2:12, 5:10, 5:13, 10:7, 10:21, 12:3, 14:16, 18:11, 18:21, 19:27, 24:3  
 Time, 1:7, 1:8, 1:11, 1:26, 1:37, 1:54, 2:12, 2:15, 3:10, 3:18, 4:5, 4:14, 4:18, 7:16, 7:21, 8:3, 10:7, 12:3, 18:11, 18:21, 18:38, 24:3, 24:6  
 Trustees, 1:7, 1:8, 1:43, 1:56, 4:3, 4:18, 4:22, 7:13, 8:3, 9:20, 9:30, 21:18, 24:3, 24:9  
 Unemployment compensation, 7:21, 7:31  
 United States, 1:7, 1:8, 1:54, 2:12, 2:15, 7:40, 8:3, 8:27, 9:30, 18:11, 18:21, 24:3, 24:6  
 Waiver, 2:12

**COMPROMISE**

Claims, 24:3  
 Trustee, 24:3

**CONDOMINIUM**

Trust, 17:3 to 17:5

**CONDOMINIUM ASSOCIATIONS**

Assessments, 17:2, 17:5 to 17:7, 17:10  
 Consumer protection, 17:2 to 17:4  
 Creation, 17:2, 17:5, 17:7  
 Homeowner associations, 17:1 to 17:10  
 Liability, 17:2 to 17:4, 17:7, 17:10  
 Members, 17:6 to 17:8, 17:10  
 Powers, 17:1, 17:3 to 17:6, 17:10  
 Taxation, 17:8, 17:10  
 Uniform Common Interest Ownership Act, 17:1, 17:5, 17:10

**CONFIDENTIAL**

Gifts, 21:46  
 Husband, 21:46

**CONFLICT OF INTEREST**

Adverse Interest, 4:5  
 Corporation, 1:26, 1:37, 1:59, 4:5, 4:17, 18:39  
 Notice, 1:37  
 Sales, 4:17  
 Trustee, 4:5, 4:17

**CONNECTICUT**

Gift, 18:7  
 Statutes, 18:7  
 Trustees, 18:7

**CONSENT**

Allocation, 7:25, 17:2  
 Competency, 21:22, 21:29  
 Defense, 18:35, 19:8  
 Enforcement, 1:61, 5:14, 14:38, 21:46  
 Expenses, 1:60, 1:61, 2:12, 7:22, 17:2, 22:4, 24:3  
 Fiduciaries, 1:4, 5:16

**CONSENT—Cont'd**

Distributions, 7:25  
 Guardian, 21:27, 21:29, 21:36, 21:46  
 Investments, 4:3  
 Trustee, 4:3

**CONSIDERATION**

Contract, 3:7, 14:25, 18:6, 18:22, 21:33  
 Deeds, 16:4  
 Definition, 9:4, 18:28  
 Failure, 8:10, 10:39, 14:25  
 Gifts, 8:10, 8:19, 9:13, 18:16  
 Marriage, 18:6  
 Public policy, 9:4  
 Rescission, 18:6  
 Statutes, 3:7, 16:4, 17:3, 18:1, 18:6, 18:28, 21:33, 22:19  
 Trust, 8:10, 8:19, 8:22, 9:11, 17:3, 18:1  
 Uses, 18:6  
 Value, 4:12, 4:18, 7:16, 8:10, 8:19, 8:22, 9:2, 18:6, 18:22, 20:9, 22:15, 22:19, 26:10

**CONSOLIDATION**

Charitable trust, 15:2, 15:16, 15:17  
 Creditors, 15:2, 15:9, 15:14  
 Income, 1:13  
 Principal, 2:12  
 Stock, 1:13, 1:49, 22:17

**CONSTRUCTION**

Trust, 18:25

**CONTRACT**

Acceptance, 18:6, 18:22, 21:23, 24:3  
 Agent, 2:12, 3:9, 18:6, 21:25, 22:4, 24:3  
 Bailment, 18:21, 18:22  
 Bequest, 2:12  
 Breach, 14:36, 16:6, 18:6, 19:14, 21:25, 21:38, 22:4, 23:1  
 Characterization, 22:4  
 Charitable trusts, 1:3, 1:4  
 Checks, 2:12  
 Collection, 18:6, 18:21  
 Compensation, 1:37, 1:60, 2:12, 18:21, 21:38, 24:3  
 Confidential, 21:46  
 Consent, 2:12, 17:2, 18:22, 21:38, 21:41, 21:46  
 Construction, 5:15, 5:16, 18:6, 18:25  
 Conveyance, 17:2  
 Delivery, 14:25, 18:22, 21:21, 21:25, 22:4, 24:3  
 Devise, 2:12  
 Enforcement, 1:61, 5:14, 14:38, 21:46  
 Expenses, 1:60, 1:61, 2:12, 7:22, 17:2, 22:4, 24:3

## INDEX

### CONTRACT—Cont'd

Implied warranties, 18:6  
Indemnity, 21:21  
Intent, 1:60  
Liability, 1:3, 1:9, 1:61, 4:6, 4:11, 5:16, 16:6, 17:2, 18:6, 18:21, 18:22, 19:11, 19:14, 19:32, 21:12, 21:23 to 21:25, 21:41, 21:46, 24:3  
Loans, 18:21, 21:21, 25:2  
Marriage, 18:6, 21:38  
Mortgage, 2:12, 14:25, 17:2  
Offer, 14:25, 14:38, 21:21  
Personal liability, 21:24  
Real estate, 17:2  
Sales, 21:46  
Specific performance, 21:38, 22:4  
Statutes, 1:3, 1:9, 3:7, 3:9, 5:6, 5:7, 5:16, 17:2, 18:6, 19:4, 19:21, 19:22, 21:24, 21:25, 21:33, 21:38, 21:41, 21:46, 22:4, 22:8, 22:10  
Support, 11:14, 14:36, 18:6, 21:23, 21:41  
Trust, 1:3, 1:4, 1:60, 2:12, 4:6, 4:11, 18:25, 24:3, 25:2  
Trustee, 1:4, 1:60, 4:11, 24:3

### CONTRIBUTION

Costs, 10:7, 11:29, 12:16, 13:3, 18:27, 18:40, 23:14, 24:10  
Employer, 4:19, 7:39, 12:3, 14:11  
Judgments, 8:3  
Remedies, 7:40  
Resignation, 2:12  
Tort, 18:35  
Trustee, 1:5, 8:20 to 8:26, 10:30, 10:32, 24:9, 24:10

### CONVENIENCE

Construction, 11:12

### CONVERSION

Actions, 18:7, 18:8  
Administrators, 24:8  
Collections, 18:7, 18:8  
Compensation, 1:60, 18:21  
Contract, 1:60, 18:21  
Damages, 18:8, 18:21  
Immunity, 18:8  
Insurance, 18:7, 18:8, 18:21  
Investments, 10:10, 24:8  
Jurisdiction, 18:7, 18:8  
Parties, 1:60, 18:7, 18:8, 18:21  
Proceeds, 21:19  
Remedies, 18:7, 18:8  
Standing, 18:7  
Title, 1:60, 18:7, 18:8, 18:21

### CONVERSION—Cont'd

Trust, 1:60, 24:8  
Trustee, 1:60, 18:8

**COOPERATIVES**  
Allocations, 7:25, 17:3, 22:14, 22:16, 22:19  
Antitrust, 22:11, 22:19  
Articles of incorporation, 1:1, 7:3, 22:2, 22:6, 22:18, 22:19  
Bylaws, 1:1, 7:25, 17:3, 17:5, 17:10, 22:3, 22:4, 22:6, 22:8, 22:18, 22:19  
Capital stock, 7:25, 22:2, 22:11, 22:12, 22:14, 22:15, 22:17 to 22:19  
Capper-Volstead Act, 22:11, 22:19  
Consolidation, 17:5, 22:17  
Consumer cooperatives, 22:1  
Debts, 22:3, 22:5, 22:18, 22:19  
Directors, 1:1, 17:5, 22:3, 22:5 to 22:10, 22:17, 22:19  
Dissolution, 1:1, 7:25, 22:7, 22:18, 22:19  
Distributions, 1:1, 7:25, 22:5, 22:14, 22:19  
Earnings, 1:1, 7:25, 7:40, 22:1, 22:10, 22:12, 22:14, 22:15, 22:19  
Equity credits, 22:7  
Exempt status, 7:1, 7:3, 7:25, 7:40, 22:5, 22:14, 22:15, 22:19  
Expulsion, 22:3  
Formation, 1:1, 7:3, 7:40, 22:2  
Fruit growers, 7:25, 22:11, 22:14, 22:15, 22:19  
Income, 1:1, 7:1, 7:3, 7:25, 7:40, 17:10, 22:5, 22:12, 22:14 to 22:16, 22:19  
Incorporation, 1:1, 7:3, 7:25, 22:1, 22:2, 22:6, 22:15, 22:18, 22:19  
Involuntary dissolution, 22:18  
Judicial review, 22:7  
Liability, 1:1, 7:1, 7:40, 17:3, 17:10, 22:11  
Liquidated damages, 22:4  
Margins, 22:7  
Marketing cooperatives, 7:25, 22:4  
Meetings, 17:3, 17:5, 22:3  
Members, 1:1, 7:25, 7:40, 17:10, 22:1, 22:3 to 22:11, 22:14, 22:15, 22:17 to 22:19  
Merger, 22:17  
Name, 17:3, 22:2, 22:10, 22:17  
Nature, 1:1, 17:1, 17:3, 17:5, 22:1, 22:9  
Nonexempt cooperatives, 22:10, 22:12, 22:14  
Nonmembers, 7:25, 22:10, 22:15  
Notices, 7:25, 22:5, 22:12, 22:14 to 22:16, 22:19  
Officers, 1:1, 7:25, 22:3, 22:9, 22:19  
Organization, 1:1, 7:1, 7:3, 7:40, 17:1, 22:1 to 22:3, 22:7, 22:9, 22:10, 22:12, 22:14, 22:19  
Ownership rights, 22:5

**COOPERATIVES—Cont'd**

Patronage credits, 22:5, 22:7, 22:19  
 Patronage dividends, 7:25, 22:5, 22:7, 22:12, 22:14 to 22:16, 22:18, 22:19  
 Per-unit retain, 7:25, 22:14, 22:16, 22:19  
 Priority over patronage, 22:5, 22:19  
 Proxy voting, 22:6  
 Purchases, 7:25, 22:14, 22:15, 22:18  
 Purpose, 1:1, 7:3, 22:3, 22:11  
 Qualified check, 22:14, 22:16, 22:19  
 Redemption, 22:5, 22:6, 22:14, 22:16  
 Refusal to redeem, 22:7  
 Securities, 22:10, 22:19  
 Shares, 7:25, 22:3, 22:6, 22:7, 22:15, 22:19  
 Special meetings, 17:3  
 Specific performance, 22:4  
 Stock, 7:25, 22:2, 22:4 to 22:7, 22:10 to 22:12, 22:14, 22:15, 22:17 to 22:19  
 Suspension, 22:3  
 Tax, 7:1, 7:3, 7:25, 7:40, 22:5, 22:9, 22:10, 22:12 to 22:16, 22:19  
 Tax-exempt status, 7:1, 7:3, 7:25, 7:40, 22:14, 22:15, 22:19  
 Voting, 17:5, 22:3, 22:6

**COPYRIGHT**

Amendments, 14:18  
 Berne Convention Implementation Act, 14:12  
 Choice of law, 14:19  
 Classroom use, 14:20  
 Contributions, 14:12  
 Copyright Act, 1:2, 14:9 to 14:24, 14:38, 18:34, 18:35  
 Digital images, 14:10, 14:15, 14:17, 14:21, 14:22, 14:24, 14:38  
 Electronic age, 14:13  
 Fair use, 14:20, 14:21, 14:38  
 Forum, 14:19, 14:38  
 International infringement, 14:38  
 Internet access providers, 14:18  
 Internet downloading, 14:15  
 Library of Congress, 14:12  
 Licensing, 14:24, 14:38, 18:35  
 Made for hire, 14:11, 14:38  
 Misappropriation, 14:23, 14:38, 18:35  
 Museums, 18:19, 18:25, 18:33 to 18:35, 18:40  
 Music, 14:9, 14:16  
 Performances, 1:2, 14:16, 14:38  
 Photograph, 14:12, 18:35  
 Privacy, 14:15, 14:22, 14:38, 18:34  
 Publicity, 14:15, 14:22, 14:38, 18:35  
 Trust, 1:2, 18:19, 18:25

**COPYRIGHT—Cont'd**

Visual Artists Rights Act, 14:9, 14:15, 18:34  
**CORPORATION SOLE**  
 Trust, 1:41, 16:15, 16:24  
**CORPORATIONS**  
 Affiliated, 1:56, 7:31, 25:1  
 Agent, 1:7, 1:8, 2:22, 2:23, 2:29, 5:3, 14:1, 14:32, 15:1, 15:6, 15:14, 20:2, 20:13, 22:1, 24:3  
 Beneficiary, 1:4, 14:8  
 Bonds, 1:45, 1:51, 2:15, 14:25, 24:3  
 Capacity, 1:7, 1:8, 1:37, 4:21, 12:3, 16:13, 17:6, 24:3  
 Charitable Organizations, 1:1, 1:7, 1:8, 1:12, 1:34, 1:56, 4:5, 4:9, 4:17, 4:20, 6:1, 8:1, 8:10, 14:8, 16:16, 24:3  
 Charitable trusts, 1:3, 1:4, 1:64, 4:22, 10:3, 14:6  
 Charter, 1:3, 1:4, 1:7, 1:8, 1:32, 1:55, 2:1, 2:23, 2:29, 3:11, 7:23, 7:31, 14:3, 14:38, 24:3, 24:5  
 Creditors, 1:45, 1:51, 15:2, 15:14  
 Directors, 1:1, 1:2, 1:4, 1:9 to 1:12, 1:17, 1:19, 1:21, 1:22, 1:32, 1:33, 1:35, 1:37, 1:42, 1:44, 1:45, 1:48, 1:52, 1:54 to 1:56, 1:60, 1:61, 1:64, 2:13, 2:15, 2:20, 2:22 to 2:24, 2:29, 3:1, 3:6, 3:11, 4:1, 4:2, 4:4, 4:5, 4:7, 4:9, 4:12, 4:16, 4:17, 4:20 to 4:22, 5:2, 5:3, 6:1, 12:3, 13:12, 14:16, 14:25, 14:26, 14:31, 15:1, 15:4 to 15:6, 15:10, 15:14, 15:17, 16:13, 16:16, 16:23, 17:6, 18:39, 21:1, 21:18 to 22:19, 24:5, 24:12  
 Dissolution, 1:1, 1:11, 1:12, 1:21, 1:22, 1:33, 1:35, 1:43, 1:45, 1:49, 1:51, 1:54, 1:55, 1:58, 1:63, 1:64, 2:24, 2:29, 3:1, 15:1, 15:2, 15:4 to 15:6, 15:10, 15:14, 15:16 to 16:16, 16:21, 22:18, 22:19, 23:1  
 Distinctions, 16:13  
 Distributions, 1:1, 1:7, 1:22, 1:43, 1:61, 10:3, 22:19, 23:1  
 Fiduciary, 1:4, 1:7, 1:8, 1:37, 1:42, 1:44, 4:9, 4:21, 5:2, 20:5, 24:3  
 Forfeiture, 3:11, 14:3  
 Gift, 1:4, 1:7, 1:60, 2:15, 4:12, 6:1, 8:10, 13:12, 14:27, 21:46, 24:12  
 Insurance, 1:21, 2:4, 7:18, 7:31, 14:8, 14:34, 21:18, 24:3  
 Leases, 4:17, 6:1  
 Mismanagement, 4:2  
 Officers, 1:1, 1:2, 1:9 to 1:12, 1:19, 1:21, 1:22, 1:32, 1:33, 1:35, 1:43 to 1:45, 1:52, 1:54 to 1:56, 1:60, 1:61, 1:64, 2:1, 2:15, 2:22 to 2:24, 2:29, 4:20 to 4:22, 5:2, 5:3, 6:1, 12:3, 13:12, 14:16, 14:31, 16:16, 16:23, 18:11, 22:19, 23:1, 24:5

**CORPORATIONS—Cont'd**

Powers, 1:4, 1:7 to 1:9, 1:60, 2:1, 2:15, 4:2, 4:22, 5:3, 7:31, 15:2, 15:16 to 16:16, 16:20, 16:23, 17:6, 20:2, 22:19, 24:3, 24:12  
 Private, 1:3, 1:4, 1:7, 1:8, 2:1, 2:23, 4:2, 4:5, 4:9, 4:16, 4:17, 4:20 to 4:22, 6:1, 7:18, 7:23, 7:31, 8:1, 8:10, 10:3, 12:3, 13:12, 14:2, 14:3, 14:8, 14:16, 14:18, 14:21, 14:22, 14:24 to 14:26, 14:29, 14:31, 14:38, 15:14, 16:16, 18:11, 18:39, 20:13, 21:18, 21:46, 24:3, 24:12, 25:1  
 Promoters, 14:16  
 Property, 1:2 to 1:4, 1:7 to 1:9, 1:17, 1:45, 1:55, 1:56, 1:60, 1:64, 2:13, 2:15, 2:20, 2:23, 2:27, 3:1, 3:6, 4:2, 4:5, 4:17, 4:22, 7:23, 7:31, 8:10, 10:3, 11:1, 11:22, 12:12, 13:12, 14:1, 14:3, 14:4, 14:9, 14:19, 14:22, 14:24, 14:32, 14:38, 15:2, 15:14, 15:16, 15:17, 16:13, 16:20, 16:21, 17:6, 18:11, 20:5, 20:19, 21:46, 22:19, 23:1, 24:3, 24:12  
 Real estate investment trusts, 1:56  
 Shareholders, 1:35, 1:42, 2:1, 2:29, 4:1, 4:7, 7:31, 14:30, 20:2, 21:18, 22:18  
 Subsidiary, 16:13, 21:18, 22:15  
 Third parties, 14:5, 21:46  
 Trust, 1:1 to 1:4, 1:7, 1:8, 1:17, 1:45, 1:56, 1:60, 1:64, 4:2, 4:4, 4:9, 4:22, 7:31, 8:10, 9:12, 10:3, 11:1, 11:32, 13:12, 14:1, 14:6, 14:8, 14:30, 15:2, 15:10, 15:16 to 16:16, 16:22, 18:11, 18:39, 24:3, 24:5, 24:12  
 Trustees, 1:1, 1:3, 1:4, 1:7, 1:8, 1:43, 1:56, 1:64, 4:2, 4:4, 4:7, 4:9, 4:22, 13:12, 14:6, 16:20, 18:39, 21:18, 24:3

**CORPUS**

Distribution, 1:8, 10:10, 10:11, 24:3  
 Income tax, 24:3, 24:10

**COSTS**

Accounting, 6:2, 22:15  
 Actions, 15:14, 21:9, 21:39  
 Administration, 2:25, 11:29, 21:9, 21:46  
 Agent, 11:20, 15:14, 22:4  
 Allocation, 6:2, 11:9, 12:16, 22:15  
 Assessments, 7:18, 7:31, 17:5, 23:7  
 Capital gains, 10:3, 23:7  
 Charitable trusts, 10:3  
 Compensation, 1:35, 7:31, 10:7, 12:16  
 Contract, 18:22, 21:21, 21:46, 22:4  
 Debts, 15:14  
 Enforcement, 17:5, 21:46  
 Estate tax, 24:10  
 Health Care, 2:25, 7:31, 21:3, 21:5, 21:9, 21:21, 21:46  
 Income tax, 18:27, 20:19, 24:10

**COSTS—Cont'd**

Indemnity, 21:21  
 Insurance, 7:18, 7:31, 18:22, 21:5, 21:9, 21:21  
 Lease, 7:31, 10:7, 11:33  
 Mortgage, 11:33, 17:5  
 Operating costs, 10:24  
 Payment, 2:25, 6:2, 7:18, 7:31, 10:7, 11:20, 11:29, 11:33, 15:14, 20:11, 20:19, 21:5, 21:6, 21:21  
 Principal, 6:2, 7:2, 7:18, 20:19, 22:4, 22:15  
 Recovery, 18:27, 21:39  
 Sale, 10:3, 11:9, 15:14, 20:19, 21:46, 22:4, 22:15, 23:7  
 Stock, 1:2, 1:35, 6:2, 7:31, 22:4, 22:15  
 Tort, 21:39, 21:46  
 Trustees, 6:2, 18:40

**COURTS**

Administration, 2:1, 2:25, 4:3, 11:12, 14:35, 16:4, 18:8, 18:11, 19:2, 19:3, 21:34, 21:46  
 Advice, 4:8, 4:22, 12:22, 21:39, 21:46, 22:14  
 Appointment, 3:1, 16:6, 19:26, 21:23, 21:46  
 Approval, 4:5, 18:7, 19:3, 19:29, 21:29  
 Authorization, 21:41, 25:8  
 Charitable trusts, 4:15, 4:22, 14:6  
 Compensation, 4:3, 4:5, 4:22, 5:10, 12:3, 16:30, 18:11, 21:38  
 Cy pres, 15:16  
 Discretion, 4:8, 17:6, 18:6, 18:8, 19:1, 19:19, 21:23, 21:25, 21:32, 22:7  
 Enforcement, 4:15, 4:22, 5:14, 14:6, 14:35, 14:38, 18:12, 18:35, 21:46  
 Instruction, 18:11, 19:5, 19:11, 19:29, 19:32  
 Investments, 4:3, 4:22, 22:7, 22:10, 23:4, 23:15  
 Jurisdiction, 4:15, 14:2, 14:4, 14:6, 14:38, 16:5 to 18:8, 19:16  
 Probate, 18:7, 21:41  
 Sales, 2:25, 4:7, 11:12, 18:35, 21:26, 21:46, 22:11, 22:14, 23:11, 23:12  
 Settlement, 14:35, 18:8  
 Supervision, 16:12, 27:10  
 Trustees, 4:3, 4:7, 4:9, 4:15, 4:22, 14:6, 16:10, 16:12, 16:20, 18:7  
 Trusts, 3:15, 4:15, 4:22, 14:6, 14:38

**COVENANTS**

Enforceability, 17:1, 17:3, 17:4  
 Restrictive covenants, 17:6

**CREDIT**

Foreign, 18:8, 18:23  
 Income tax, 7:32, 8:10, 18:27, 24:3  
 Sale, 2:12, 8:10, 18:8, 22:14, 22:19, 24:3  
 Trust, 2:12, 7:31, 8:10, 24:3

**CREDITOR**

Agreement, 11:25, 18:8  
 Collection, 18:8  
 Contract, 3:7, 4:11  
 Decedent, 11:25  
 Fraud, 15:14  
 Liens, 11:25  
 National bank, 18:8  
 Notice, 2:15, 3:7  
 Payment, 2:15, 11:25, 15:14, 18:8  
 Promise, 18:8  
 Security, 2:15, 11:25  
 Statutes, 3:7, 15:14  
 Support, 18:8  
 Trustee, 4:11, 18:8  
 Trusts, 2:15

**CREDITS**

Accounting, 7:29  
 Income tax, 8:10

**CRIME**

Homicide, 21:10  
 Third parties, 21:10  
 Violation, 20:2

**CY PRES**

Application, 1:4, 4:10, 15:11, 18:18  
 Charitable trusts, 1:4, 1:64  
 Gift over, 4:10, 15:11  
 Impossibility, 1:4, 18:18  
 Intent, 15:11, 18:18  
 Statutes, 1:64, 4:10, 15:11, 15:17  
 Termination, 4:10  
 Trustee, 1:4, 1:64

**DAMAGES**

Beneficiary, 14:8  
 Breach of trust, 5:5  
 Charitable trusts, 4:22  
 Contracts, 5:5, 14:38, 17:7, 21:46, 22:4  
 Investments, 4:22  
 Jurisdiction, 14:38, 18:8  
 Measure, 18:38  
 Punitive, 4:14  
 Recovery, 18:6, 18:8, 21:39, 25:8, 25:12  
 Third parties, 14:5, 17:7, 21:46  
 Trustee, 1:54, 1:56, 4:8, 4:22, 18:8

**DEATH**

Absence, 2:12, 21:41, 21:46  
 Accounting, 7:29, 8:22, 10:32  
 Attachment, 18:8

**DEATH—Cont'd**

Charitable trusts, 10:31  
 Construction, 18:6  
 Evidence, 2:12, 7:31, 18:6, 18:8  
 Gifts, 2:12, 7:29, 8:18, 8:25, 13:10, 13:12, 21:41, 21:46  
 Insurance, 7:31, 18:7, 18:8, 21:41, 24:3  
 Mail, 2:12, 24:3  
 Presumption, 18:7  
 Trust, 1:8, 2:12, 7:31, 8:18, 8:21 to 8:23, 8:25, 8:26, 10:31, 10:32, 10:38, 18:8, 24:3  
 Trustee, 1:8, 1:54, 8:21 to 8:23, 8:25, 8:26, 10:31, 10:32, 10:38, 18:8, 24:3  
 Witnesses, 8:22, 8:23

**DEBTS**

Payment, 7:26, 15:14, 16:30, 22:18, 22:19  
 Trust, 4:22, 5:5, 7:26, 16:10

**DECLARATION OF TRUST**

Creation, 1:7  
 Provisions, 1:5, 1:7, 8:22, 24:4  
 Purpose, 1:7, 7:3, 7:13, 8:22, 8:23, 24:9  
 Trustee, 1:5, 1:7, 8:22, 8:23, 13:11, 24:2, 24:4, 24:9

**DECLARATORY JUDGMENT**

Receipts, 7:40  
 Remedies, 7:37, 7:38, 7:40, 16:27, 18:7

**DEDICATION**

Condemnation, 27:2  
 Trust, 27:11

**DEDUCTIONS**

Accounting, 6:10, 10:32  
 Amateur sports, 7:5, 8:1, 8:28  
 Annuities, 11:22  
 Cemetery, 7:1, 7:14, 7:40, 8:10, 8:27, 13:2, 27:6  
 Charitable Contributions, 7:1, 7:5, 7:14, 7:40, 8:10, 8:14, 8:16, 8:21, 8:28, 10:30, 13:2, 13:8, 23:15  
 Estate tax, 24:10, 24:12  
 Gift tax, 1:5  
 Income tax, 1:5, 7:5, 7:25, 8:10, 11:32, 13:8, 24:10, 24:12  
 Lead trusts, 24:10  
 Probate, 8:21, 24:10, 24:12

**DEEDS**

Agents, 2:12  
 Consideration, 16:4  
 Contracts, 2:12  
 Delegation, 2:12

## INDEX

### DEEDS—Cont'd

Sale, 2:12, 11:25  
Terms, 2:12, 16:4  
Title, 11:25  
Trust, 2:12, 11:25  
Voluntary, 2:12

### DEFAULT

Trustee, 18:8

### DEFERRED COMPENSATION

Income tax, 4:18

### DEFINITION

Duration, 14:13  
Substantial evidence, 18:28

### DELAWARE

Statutes, 1:29

### DELAY

Effect, 18:7  
Limitations period, 18:7  
Sale, 18:7, 18:28

### DELIVERY

Property, 18:16, 18:22, 24:3  
Trust, 24:3

### DEPLETION

Charitable trusts, 10:3  
Income tax, 24:3  
Trustees, 24:3

### DEPOSITORYES

Funds, 2:12, 20:14, 20:15

### DEPOSITS

Cash, 7:22, 20:15, 22:14  
Mortgage, 2:12

### DEPRECIATION

Annuities, 11:22  
Bonds, 11:12, 24:3  
Buildings, 18:27  
Income tax, 6:9, 11:12, 11:35, 18:27, 24:3

### DERIVATIVE ACTIONS

Charitable trusts, 1:64  
Creditors, 1:45  
Trustees, 1:64

### DILIGENCE

Trustees, 4:11, 18:7

### DIRECTIONS

Compensation, 1:8, 24:3  
Investments, 1:8, 24:3

### DIRECTORS

Accounting, 6:1, 6:2, 9:23, 9:29  
Action, 1:17, 1:28, 1:30, 1:37, 1:41, 1:44, 1:48, 1:52, 1:59 to 1:61, 2:12, 2:15, 3:2, 3:10, 3:11, 3:16 to 3:18, 4:11, 4:13 to 4:15, 4:22, 5:3, 5:16, 8:3, 15:8, 15:9, 15:12, 15:14, 15:15, 15:17, 16:16, 17:6, 18:40, 24:6  
Board, 1:2, 1:4, 1:19, 1:37, 1:42, 1:44, 1:45, 1:47, 1:52, 1:54, 1:56, 1:59, 1:60, 1:62, 2:2, 2:3, 2:8, 2:10 to 2:12, 2:14, 2:17, 2:18, 2:23, 2:28, 2:29, 3:2, 3:5, 3:10, 3:12 to 3:18, 4:1, 4:2, 4:5, 4:11 to 4:13, 4:18, 4:19, 4:21, 5:1 to 5:4, 5:16, 6:1 to 8:3, 8:27, 9:21, 10:12, 12:6, 12:7, 13:1, 13:13, 14:31, 15:1, 15:3 to 15:6, 15:8 to 15:10, 15:12 to 16:13, 16:23, 17:6, 21:1, 21:19, 22:5 to 22:9, 22:17, 22:19, 24:6, 24:8, 24:9

Books and records, 2:12, 2:23, 2:29, 3:9, 3:18, 4:21, 9:30  
Care, 1:1, 1:2, 1:41, 1:44, 2:25, 4:2 to 4:4, 4:8, 4:11, 4:12, 4:15, 4:16, 4:22, 5:2, 5:5, 6:1, 14:31, 17:5, 18:39, 18:40, 21:18, 21:19, 24:8, 27:4, 27:10

Charitable foundation, 13:13, 24:6  
Charitable trusts, 1:4, 1:64, 4:15, 4:22  
Compensation, 1:11 to 1:14, 1:21, 1:22, 1:26, 1:30, 1:32, 1:35, 1:37, 1:44, 1:54, 1:56, 1:59, 1:60, 2:12, 2:15, 2:24, 2:29, 3:10, 3:18, 4:3, 4:5, 4:14, 4:17 to 4:19, 4:21, 4:22, 7:11, 7:13, 8:3, 8:27, 9:20, 9:30, 10:39, 12:3, 14:16, 16:26, 21:18, 22:9, 24:6, 24:9

Conflict of interest, 1:26, 1:37, 1:59, 4:5, 4:17, 18:39

Conflicts of interest, 1:11, 1:36, 1:47, 1:50, 16:16  
Consolidation, 1:13, 2:12, 3:15, 15:1, 15:3 to 15:6, 15:8 to 15:10, 15:12 to 15:15, 15:17, 17:5, 22:17

Cooperatives, 1:1, 17:5, 22:3, 22:5 to 22:10, 22:17, 22:19

Corporate directors, 1:4, 1:11, 2:11, 2:22, 4:2, 4:4, 4:8, 4:11, 4:13, 4:22, 5:5, 5:16, 13:12, 24:5

Corporate opportunity, 4:6

Delegation, 2:12, 3:15, 4:12, 4:22

Dissolution, 1:1, 1:11 to 1:14, 1:21, 1:22, 1:33, 1:35, 1:45, 1:54, 1:55, 1:64, 2:2, 2:3, 2:12, 2:24, 2:29, 3:1, 3:2, 3:15, 4:10, 8:3, 15:1, 15:3 to 15:6, 15:8 to 15:10, 15:12 to 15:15, 15:17, 16:16, 16:26, 22:7, 22:19, 24:6

Duties, 1:4, 1:28, 1:30, 1:37, 1:44, 1:54, 1:56, 1:61, 2:11, 2:12, 2:15, 2:29, 3:15, 4:1 to 4:8, 4:11, 4:13 to 4:15, 4:19, 4:22, 5:2, 5:4, 5:16, 14:16, 17:5, 18:39, 22:19, 27:4

Duty of care, 4:2 to 4:4, 4:8, 4:11, 18:39

Duty of loyalty, 1:42, 4:2 to 4:5, 4:22, 18:39

**DIRECTORS—Cont'd**

Elections, 3:6  
 Employment taxes, 4:21  
 Evidence, 1:26, 2:12, 2:13, 2:23, 4:14, 4:18, 12:7  
 Excess benefit transactions, 4:9, 4:18, 4:20  
 Excise tax, 4:19, 4:22, 8:27, 12:3, 24:8  
 Family foundations, 1:64, 24:2, 24:5, 24:6, 24:8, 24:9, 24:11, 24:12  
 Federal, 1:2, 2:2, 2:23, 2:24, 2:28, 2:29, 4:7, 4:10, 4:14 to 4:18, 5:4, 5:7, 5:16, 6:1, 7:11, 7:13, 8:3, 9:20, 10:12, 13:1, 14:25, 15:10, 16:26, 18:10, 18:40, 21:1, 22:10, 22:19, 24:2, 24:6, 24:8  
 Fiduciary, 1:4, 1:37, 1:42, 1:44, 4:3, 4:6, 4:9, 4:14, 4:18, 4:21, 5:2, 5:4, 5:5, 5:16, 17:5, 24:2, 24:11  
 Financial statements, 4:2, 5:2, 6:1, 6:2, 9:30  
 Gross negligence, 4:8, 4:14, 4:22  
 Immunity, 1:36, 1:47, 1:54, 1:56, 4:1, 4:14, 4:22  
 Indemnification, 1:35, 1:50, 1:55, 1:59, 1:61, 2:15, 4:13, 4:22, 5:5, 5:16, 8:3, 24:6  
 Inside information, 4:5, 4:7, 4:22  
 Investment of funds, 1:45, 4:12  
 Liability, 1:1, 1:9 to 1:11, 1:26, 1:28, 1:36, 1:42, 1:50, 1:52, 1:54 to 1:56, 1:59, 1:61, 1:62, 1:64, 4:1 to 4:22, 5:5, 5:16, 6:1, 7:13, 8:3, 13:12, 15:15, 16:13, 18:40, 21:18, 24:5, 24:6, 24:12  
 Loyalty, 1:11, 1:42, 4:2 to 4:6, 4:22, 18:39, 18:40  
 Meetings, 1:11, 2:12, 2:13, 2:20, 2:23, 2:29, 3:2, 3:3, 3:8, 3:14, 3:18, 4:21, 5:2, 5:3, 17:5, 22:3, 24:5  
 Merger, 1:12 to 2:12, 3:15, 15:1, 15:3 to 15:6, 15:8 to 15:10, 15:12 to 15:15, 15:17, 22:17  
 Michigan, 1:35  
 Minnesota, 1:36, 21:19  
 Model Nonprofit Corporation Act, 1:1, 1:10 to 1:13, 1:19, 1:21, 1:28, 1:30, 1:33, 1:37, 1:39, 1:44, 1:50, 1:52, 1:55, 1:62, 1:64, 2:2, 2:10, 2:11, 2:15 to 2:17, 3:1, 3:3, 3:7, 3:9, 3:11 to 3:13, 3:15, 3:17, 4:1, 4:2, 4:5, 4:13, 4:17, 5:2, 15:1, 15:15, 16:13, 18:39  
 Nonprofit corporation, 1:1, 1:4, 1:9 to 1:14, 1:17, 1:19, 1:21, 1:22, 1:28, 1:30, 1:32, 1:33, 1:35 to 1:37, 1:39, 1:41, 1:42, 1:44, 1:47, 1:48, 1:50, 1:52, 1:54 to 1:56, 1:59 to 1:62, 1:64, 2:2, 2:3, 2:8, 2:10 to 2:18, 2:20 to 2:25, 2:28, 2:29, 3:1 to 3:18, 4:1, 4:2, 4:4, 4:5, 4:9 to 4:13, 4:17, 4:21, 5:1, 5:2, 5:4, 5:5, 5:7, 7:13, 8:3, 13:12, 15:1, 15:4 to 15:6, 15:8 to 15:10, 15:13 to 15:15, 15:17, 16:13, 16:23, 17:5, 18:39, 21:1, 21:18, 24:2, 24:5, 24:6, 24:8, 24:11, 24:12

**DIRECTORS—Cont'd**

Number, 1:10, 1:11, 1:37, 2:2, 2:3, 2:8, 2:12, 2:14, 2:17, 2:18, 2:29, 3:2, 3:6, 3:12, 3:13, 3:17 to 4:17, 8:27, 9:23, 15:3, 22:3, 22:8, 22:19, 24:11  
 Oregon, 1:50  
 Personnel, 4:21, 13:12  
 Powers, 1:4, 1:9, 1:59, 1:60, 2:2, 2:12, 2:15, 3:15, 4:2, 4:18, 4:22, 5:3 to 5:5, 15:17, 16:16, 16:23, 17:5, 17:6, 22:8, 22:17, 22:19, 24:12, 27:4  
 Quarterly returns, 4:21  
 Quorum, 1:11, 1:37, 1:48, 2:12, 2:18, 3:2, 3:12, 3:16 to 3:18, 4:11, 8:3, 15:3 to 15:6, 15:12, 15:13, 24:6  
 Records, 1:11, 1:55, 1:60, 2:12 to 2:14, 2:23, 2:29, 3:3, 3:9, 3:18, 4:19, 4:21, 4:22, 5:2, 6:1, 9:30, 17:5  
 Removal, 1:55, 1:61, 2:12, 3:11, 3:17, 5:16, 16:26, 18:10, 22:8, 22:9  
 Reporting requirements, 4:17, 4:20, 16:26  
 Sale of assets, 15:8  
 Self-dealing, 3:10, 4:5, 4:9, 4:11, 4:13, 4:16 to 4:18, 4:21, 4:22, 8:3, 8:27, 10:12, 12:3, 16:16, 24:6, 24:8, 24:11  
 Standard of care, 2:25, 4:2, 4:11, 4:12, 4:16, 4:22, 17:5  
 Standards of conduct, 1:12, 1:17, 1:19, 1:30, 1:35, 1:36, 1:39, 1:50, 1:55, 1:59 to 1:61, 1:64, 4:2, 4:11, 4:13, 5:2, 13:12, 18:39, 18:40, 24:5  
 Standing, 1:61, 4:15, 16:16  
 Statutory law, 4:9, 4:11 to 4:14  
 Tax-exempt status, 2:2, 2:25, 2:28, 2:29, 4:16, 4:17, 4:19, 4:21, 7:11, 7:13, 12:3, 12:6, 12:7, 16:26, 21:18, 22:19, 24:2, 24:5, 24:12  
 Term of office, 2:12, 3:12, 3:18, 5:1, 5:16  
 Trustee, 1:4, 1:11, 1:36, 1:41, 1:54, 1:56, 1:60, 1:64, 4:2, 4:3, 4:5, 4:8, 4:11, 4:12, 4:16 to 4:18, 4:22, 5:1, 7:11, 9:20, 12:7, 24:2, 24:5, 24:9, 24:11  
 Trustees, 1:1, 1:4, 1:47, 1:56, 1:64, 4:2 to 4:4, 4:7, 4:9, 4:11, 4:15, 4:18, 4:22, 5:1, 6:2, 7:13, 8:3, 9:20, 9:21, 9:23, 9:30, 9:33, 12:7, 13:12, 18:39, 18:40, 21:18, 24:2, 24:9  
 Uniform Management of Institutional Funds Act, 1:35, 4:12, 4:22  
 Uniform Prudent Investor Act, 4:12, 4:22

**DISABILITY**

Duration, 15:15  
 Physicians, 21:25  
 Termination, 19:23  
 Unemployment compensation, 7:21, 7:31

## INDEX

### DISABLED PERSONS

Distributions, 10:23, 24:8  
Gifts, 10:23

### DISCLAIMER

Statutes, 18:6

### DISCLOSURE

Corporate officers, 4:20, 6:1

### DISCRETION

Bond, 1:7, 1:8, 24:3  
Compensation, 1:7, 1:8, 1:54, 8:3, 8:27, 24:3, 24:6  
Court, 3:17, 8:3, 10:42, 14:12, 18:6, 18:8, 19:1, 21:23, 21:25, 24:6  
Creation, 1:7, 1:8, 18:6, 24:3  
Creditors, 18:8  
Definition, 8:27, 18:24  
Federal tax, 1:7, 1:8, 8:3, 8:22, 8:25, 8:26, 24:3, 24:6  
Limitations, 8:25, 18:6, 18:8, 21:25  
Payment, 8:22, 8:25 to 8:27, 18:8, 22:7, 22:19, 24:3, 24:6  
Powers, 1:7, 1:8, 16:16, 17:6, 18:8, 21:23, 22:19, 24:3  
Sale, 8:25, 8:26, 14:12, 18:6, 18:8, 18:24, 22:19, 24:3  
Tax, 1:7, 1:8, 8:3, 8:22, 8:25 to 8:27, 10:15, 10:42, 10:43, 18:40, 22:5, 22:19, 24:3, 24:4, 24:6  
Trust, 1:7, 1:8, 8:22, 8:23, 8:25, 8:26, 10:43, 16:16, 24:3, 24:4  
Trustee, 1:7, 1:8, 1:54, 4:8, 8:22, 8:23, 8:25, 8:26, 18:8, 24:3, 24:4

### DISCRIMINATION

Americans with Disabilities Act, 5:13  
Bona fide seniority system, 5:10  
Defenses, 5:11  
Disparate impact, 5:10  
Disparate treatment, 5:10  
Equal Pay Act, 5:11  
Equal Protection, 14:3, 16:6, 19:12  
Ethnic, 19:6  
Gender, 23:2  
Interference, 14:3, 16:6  
Prima facie case, 5:10, 5:11  
Reverse discrimination, 5:10  
Sex, 5:10, 5:11, 10:18, 14:3, 19:12, 19:21  
Title VII, 5:10 to 5:13, 16:6, 19:10  
Vocational Rehabilitation Act, 5:14

### DISPOSITION OF PROPERTY

Trust, 16:19

### DISQUALIFIED PERSONS

Family, 4:18, 9:2, 9:12, 9:20, 9:33, 24:9  
Foundation managers, 9:12, 9:24, 9:33, 10:1, 10:43  
Public support test, 9:33  
Self-dealing, 4:18, 4:21, 7:31, 10:1, 10:6, 10:12, 10:43  
Substantial contributors, 9:10, 9:12, 9:15, 9:20, 9:33, 10:12, 24:9

### DISSOLUTION

Annual report, 15:7, 15:14  
Articles of dissolution, 1:13, 15:12, 15:13  
Articles of incorporation, 1:1, 1:13, 2:2, 2:3, 2:12, 2:29, 3:1, 3:2, 3:15, 4:10, 8:2, 8:3, 15:1, 15:7, 15:10, 15:14 to 16:16, 22:18, 22:19, 24:6  
Bankruptcy, 15:16, 15:17  
Board of directors, 1:54, 2:2, 2:3, 2:12, 2:29, 3:2, 3:15, 8:3, 15:1, 15:3 to 15:6, 15:8 to 15:10, 15:12, 15:13, 22:7, 22:19, 24:6  
Certificate of dissolution, 15:9, 15:12  
Charitable corporations, 1:45  
Charitable trusts, 1:64  
Cooperatives, 1:1, 7:25, 22:7, 22:18, 22:19  
Corporation, 1:1, 1:11 to 1:14, 1:21, 1:22, 1:33, 1:35, 1:43, 1:45, 1:49, 1:51, 1:54, 1:55, 1:58, 1:63, 1:64, 2:2, 2:3, 2:12, 2:24, 2:29, 3:1, 3:2, 3:15, 4:10, 7:5, 8:3, 8:28, 15:1 to 15:17, 16:14 to 16:16, 16:21, 22:19, 23:1, 24:6, 27:11  
Cy pres doctrine, 4:10, 15:11, 15:16, 15:17  
Director, 1:35, 1:54, 1:55, 2:12, 2:24, 8:3, 15:14, 22:19, 24:6  
Distribution of assets, 1:12, 1:64, 2:2, 2:3, 2:24, 4:10, 15:10, 15:11, 15:17, 22:18  
Fraud, 15:14, 22:7  
Injunctions, 15:14  
Involuntary dissolution, 15:14, 16:15, 16:21, 22:18  
Liability, 1:1, 1:11, 1:43, 1:54, 1:55, 1:64, 4:10, 6:4, 7:5, 8:3, 15:15, 24:6  
Liquidate, 15:14, 22:18  
Liquidation, 1:11 to 1:13, 1:22, 1:64, 2:2, 2:3, 2:24, 2:29  
Nonprofit organizations, 1:1, 1:11 to 1:14, 1:21, 1:22, 1:33, 1:35, 1:43, 1:45, 1:49, 1:51, 1:54, 1:55, 1:58, 1:63, 1:64, 2:29, 4:10, 15:10, 22:18, 23:1  
Private foundation, 2:2, 4:10, 7:5, 8:2, 8:3, 8:28, 24:6  
Receivers, 15:14  
Registered agent, 2:2, 2:3, 2:12, 2:29, 8:3, 15:7, 15:14, 24:6  
Religion, 1:45

**DISSOLUTION—Cont'd**

Resolution, 2:12, 3:15, 15:1, 15:8, 15:9, 15:12 to 16:14  
 Revocation, 15:7  
 Secretary of State, 1:13, 1:55, 2:2, 2:29, 15:1, 15:3, 15:6, 15:7, 15:9, 15:12, 15:14  
 Voluntary dissolution, 2:12, 15:9

**DISTRIBUTION**

Accounting, 7:29, 9:23, 10:10, 22:15  
 Advances, 1:43  
 Annuities, 7:29  
 Annuity trusts, 8:24  
 Beneficiaries, 1:4, 1:64, 7:29, 8:24, 9:23, 10:31, 22:15, 24:11  
 Cash, 7:25, 7:29, 8:16, 10:10, 22:5, 22:14, 22:15, 24:8, 24:9  
 Construction, 21:9  
 Conveyance, 4:10, 15:10, 15:14  
 Discretionary, 8:27, 16:8  
 Identity, 21:46  
 Improper, 3:10  
 Income, 1:1, 1:2, 1:4, 1:8, 1:11, 1:43, 1:64, 4:21, 7:25, 7:29, 8:3, 8:10, 8:16, 8:24 to 8:26, 8:28, 9:20, 9:23, 10:10, 10:11, 10:22 to 10:24, 10:31, 10:38, 11:4, 11:9, 11:17, 12:2, 12:3, 12:22, 21:46, 22:5, 22:14 to 23:15, 24:3, 24:6, 24:8, 24:9, 24:11  
 Income tax, 4:21, 7:25, 8:3, 8:10, 8:24 to 8:26, 9:20, 10:22, 24:3, 24:6, 24:8  
 Net income, 9:23, 10:23, 11:9, 12:3, 22:5, 24:8, 24:9, 24:11  
 Principal, 1:8, 2:12, 8:3, 8:25, 8:26, 10:23, 10:38, 22:10, 22:15, 24:3, 24:6, 24:8, 24:11  
 Private foundations, 4:21, 8:10, 8:25, 8:27, 8:28, 9:20, 10:10, 10:11, 10:22 to 10:24, 10:31, 10:38, 24:9  
 Private operating foundation, 8:10, 8:16, 10:23, 24:8  
 Qualifying, 8:10, 8:16, 8:28, 9:20, 10:10, 10:11, 10:22 to 10:24, 10:38, 24:6, 24:8, 24:9  
 Time, 1:8, 1:11, 1:55, 2:12, 3:10, 7:29, 8:3, 8:10, 8:16, 8:24 to 8:26, 8:28, 10:31, 10:38, 11:9, 12:3, 14:12, 15:14, 15:17, 16:8, 21:8, 21:46, 22:5, 24:3, 24:6, 24:11  
 Timing, 22:14  
 Trust, 1:1, 1:2, 1:4, 1:8, 1:64, 2:12, 3:10, 4:10, 8:10, 8:24 to 8:26, 8:28, 9:23, 10:31, 10:38, 15:10, 15:17, 24:3, 24:8, 24:9, 24:11  
 Trustees, 1:1, 1:4, 1:8, 1:43, 1:64, 8:3, 8:26, 9:20, 9:23, 24:3, 24:9

**DISTRICT OF COLUMBIA**

Gift, 1:7, 4:12, 18:8

**DISTRICT OF COLUMBIA—Cont'd**

Investment, 4:12, 7:40, 8:27  
 Statutes, 18:28  
 Trust, 1:7  
 Trustee, 1:7, 4:12, 18:8

**DIVIDENDS**

Allocation, 6:2, 7:25, 22:5, 22:12, 22:14 to 22:16, 22:19  
 Collection, 10:3, 11:35, 21:18  
 Income, 1:11, 1:13, 1:14, 1:21, 1:22, 1:35, 1:43, 1:45, 1:54, 1:64, 7:18, 7:23, 7:25, 7:31, 7:32, 9:16, 10:3, 10:12, 10:14, 11:18, 11:21, 11:22, 11:35, 12:2, 12:22, 20:5, 21:18, 22:5, 22:12, 22:14 to 22:16, 22:19, 23:5, 23:8, 23:15  
 Income tax, 7:25, 7:32, 11:35, 20:5  
 Payment, 1:12, 1:13, 1:21, 1:43, 1:45, 1:64, 2:24, 2:29, 6:2, 7:18, 7:23, 7:25, 7:31, 11:18, 11:22, 12:2, 12:22, 22:7, 22:14, 22:16, 22:18, 22:19, 23:5, 23:15  
 Principal, 1:45, 6:2, 7:18, 12:7, 20:5, 20:16, 22:4, 22:10, 22:15, 22:19  
 Subsidiary, 12:7, 21:18, 22:15

**DIVORCE**

Abandonment, 27:11

**DOCTORS**

Confidential, 21:46

**DONOR**

Gift tax, 1:5, 7:29, 8:25, 18:19  
 Terminology, 20:2

**DRAFTING**

Trust, 16:16

**DRAFTS**

Contract, 2:12  
 Trust, 2:12

**DUES**

Charitable trusts, 7:40  
 Union dues, 7:39, 14:37, 25:10

**DURATION**

Charitable trust, 1:3, 24:2, 27:1  
 Statutes, 1:3, 2:2, 22:4, 27:1  
 Trust, 1:3, 24:2, 27:1

**DURESS**

Capacity, 18:16  
 Title, 18:7, 18:16  
 Trustees, 18:7

**EDUCATION**

Ability grouping, 19:13

## INDEX

### **EDUCATION—Cont'd**

Academic freedom, 19:32  
Administrators, 19:7, 24:8  
Admission policies, 9:5, 19:12, 19:32  
Advancement, 1:5, 8:5, 19:29, 21:17  
Affirmative action requirements, 19:7  
Appeals, 18:6, 18:8  
Certification, 7:13, 8:28, 16:7, 19:3, 19:7, 19:20, 19:29, 19:32  
Charitable contributions, 7:30, 8:19, 8:28  
Charitable organizations, 6:1, 7:13, 8:5, 8:7, 8:8, 8:19, 8:28, 24:8  
Charitable trusts, 1:4, 1:5  
Churches, 7:13, 8:8, 8:28, 11:4, 16:1, 16:7, 16:30  
Collective bargaining, 7:21  
Colleges, 6:1, 7:13, 9:5, 19:31, 19:32  
Construction, 11:10, 18:6, 19:3, 19:30  
Corporations, 1:4, 1:42, 6:1, 14:3, 14:28, 21:18  
Curriculum, 9:5, 16:7, 19:19, 19:29, 19:32  
Definition, 6:1, 9:5, 11:10, 18:24, 21:17  
Disciplinary proceedings, 19:14  
Distribution, 1:4, 7:29, 8:28, 10:23, 11:4, 12:19, 24:8  
Districts, 19:1, 19:3, 19:8, 19:28, 19:30, 19:32  
Dress code, 19:32  
Educational malpractice, 19:11, 19:32  
Establishment Clause, 19:5, 19:29  
Exempt status, 1:5, 7:13, 7:17, 7:21, 7:29, 7:30, 7:34, 8:5, 8:7, 8:8, 8:28, 9:5, 10:18, 11:4, 14:3, 16:1, 16:30, 19:5, 19:12, 19:31, 19:32, 21:18  
Expenses, 6:1, 7:13, 7:21, 7:29, 8:8, 10:23, 12:19, 24:8  
Expression, 18:6, 19:32  
First Amendment, 16:1, 16:30, 19:5, 19:19, 19:29, 19:32  
Freedom of speech, 19:32  
Gifts, 7:29, 8:19, 8:28, 10:23  
Governmental immunity, 19:7, 19:8, 19:28, 19:32  
Handicapped children, 19:13  
Hearings, 19:14  
High schools, 9:5  
Immunity, 18:8, 19:7, 19:8, 19:28, 19:32  
Language deficiency, 19:13  
Liability, 1:42, 6:1, 7:13, 16:30, 18:6, 18:8, 19:7, 19:8, 19:11, 19:12, 19:14, 19:28, 19:32, 21:18  
Liberty interest, 19:32  
Loans, 7:13, 7:21, 8:5, 10:18, 18:2, 21:18  
Local governments, 19:8, 19:30  
Malpractice, 7:21, 19:11, 19:32  
Newspaper, 7:17, 9:5  
Notice, 8:28, 19:14, 19:32

### **EDUCATION—Cont'd**

Parochial, 19:1, 19:5, 19:20  
Payment, 7:17, 7:21, 7:29, 9:19, 10:18, 11:10, 12:19, 16:1, 16:30, 18:8, 19:14  
Prayer, 19:29  
Primary function, 9:5, 9:6  
Primary standards, 19:2  
Privacy, 1:4, 19:17, 19:32  
Private schools, 16:7, 19:5, 19:7, 19:12, 19:20, 19:31, 19:32  
Promotion, 1:5, 8:5, 11:10  
Property interest, 8:19, 19:12, 19:32  
Public charities, 8:28, 9:5, 9:6, 9:9, 9:19, 10:23, 24:8  
Public education, 11:4, 19:1 to 19:3, 19:12 to 19:14, 19:30, 19:32  
Public officers, 19:8  
Purpose, 1:4, 6:1, 7:13, 7:17, 7:29, 7:34, 8:5, 8:7, 8:8, 8:19, 8:28, 9:5, 9:6, 9:9, 9:19, 10:18, 10:19, 10:23, 11:4, 11:10, 12:19, 14:28, 18:6, 19:13, 19:17, 19:29 to 19:32, 21:17, 24:8  
Racial discrimination, 14:3  
Records, 6:1, 8:8, 9:5, 10:19, 19:17, 19:32, 21:42  
Religious instruction, 19:29  
Salaries, 7:17, 12:19, 19:29  
School boards, 19:3, 19:30, 19:32  
School districts, 19:1, 19:3, 19:8, 19:28, 19:30, 19:32  
School employees, 19:28, 19:32  
Search, 19:32  
Secondary schools, 19:31, 19:32  
Segregation, 19:30, 19:32, 21:18  
Seizure, 18:8  
Sovereign, 18:8, 19:2, 19:8  
State Board of Education, 19:2, 19:3, 19:32  
States, 1:4, 6:1, 8:7, 9:5, 14:28, 16:30, 18:2, 18:6, 18:8, 18:24, 19:1 to 19:3, 19:5, 19:7, 19:8, 19:12, 19:13, 19:19, 19:20, 19:28 to 19:30, 19:32, 21:17, 21:42, 24:8  
Student consumerism, 19:11, 19:32  
Students, 7:34, 8:7, 9:5, 10:18, 11:4, 18:6, 19:5, 19:7, 19:11, 19:13, 19:14, 19:17, 19:19, 19:28 to 19:32, 21:17, 24:8  
Support, 7:13, 8:19, 9:9, 9:19, 10:23, 12:19, 18:2, 18:6, 18:8, 19:5, 19:29, 21:18, 21:42, 24:8  
Teachers, 7:17, 16:7, 19:1, 19:3, 19:5, 19:7, 19:14, 19:20, 19:28, 19:32  
Tenure system, 19:32  
Termination, 14:3, 19:32  
Tort liability, 19:7, 19:8, 19:28  
Trustee, 1:4, 1:5, 10:19, 18:8  
Universities, 6:1, 7:13, 9:5, 19:31, 19:32

**EDUCATION—Cont'd**

Unrelated business taxable income, 7:34, 8:7, 11:4, 11:10, 16:30, 19:31, 19:32, 21:17, 21:18  
Voter education, 8:8, 10:19, 12:19

**ELDERLY PERSONS**

Support, 10:23, 24:8

**ELECTION**

Employee, 8:8, 10:15, 10:16, 12:19, 14:32, 20:2, 25:12  
Trustee, 1:60, 5:1, 10:19  
Will, 2:12, 3:1, 5:1, 7:5, 7:26 to 7:28, 8:8, 8:13, 8:28, 10:11, 10:15, 10:16, 10:19, 14:32, 15:14, 16:29, 17:10, 20:4, 20:8, 20:9, 20:11, 20:13 to 20:15, 20:19, 25:3, 25:12, 27:10

**EMPLOYEES**

Discrimination, 5:7, 5:10 to 5:14, 7:19, 14:38, 16:6, 19:21  
Equal Pay Act, 5:11  
Grants, 5:16, 6:2, 7:21, 7:31, 9:15, 9:30, 10:17, 10:21, 14:16, 21:21, 24:5  
Indemnification, 1:50, 2:15, 4:13, 4:22, 5:5, 5:16  
Museums, 10:25, 11:15, 18:8, 18:39  
National Labor Relations Act, 14:31, 14:37, 14:38, 16:6, 19:21  
Officers, 1:14, 1:28, 1:30, 1:32, 1:44, 1:50, 1:52, 1:54, 2:15, 2:23, 4:13, 4:18, 4:21, 4:22, 5:1 to 5:16, 7:11, 7:13, 7:21, 9:29, 9:30, 11:5, 11:12, 11:31, 11:35, 12:3, 13:12, 14:16, 14:31, 16:26, 19:8, 22:9, 23:1, 24:5, 25:6, 25:12  
Standards of conduct, 1:30, 1:50, 4:13, 5:2, 13:12, 18:39, 24:5  
Subject to control, 4:18, 13:12  
Teachers, 7:31, 14:31, 19:21, 19:28, 19:32  
Vocational Rehabilitation Act, 5:14

**EMPLOYMENT**

Acts, 5:9, 5:12, 7:31, 18:8, 18:37, 21:25, 21:33, 25:12  
Bonds, 7:21  
Contracts, 5:10, 5:14, 5:16, 14:38, 19:21, 19:32, 25:1  
Dues, 7:18, 14:34, 14:37, 25:12  
Immunity, 14:7, 14:38, 18:8, 19:32, 21:25  
Indemnification, 5:16  
Investment, 7:31, 10:14, 23:15  
Notice, 3:7, 4:19, 7:31, 10:14, 14:16, 14:35, 14:36, 14:38, 19:22, 19:32, 22:9  
Tort, 14:7, 18:37, 21:25  
Trustee, 18:8

**ENGLAND**

Statutes, 18:7

**ENTRY**

Jurisdiction, 21:42

**EQUAL PROTECTION**

Jurisdiction, 16:6  
Public policy, 14:3  
Race, 14:3, 19:12  
Sex, 14:3, 19:12

**EQUIPMENT**

Trust, 1:56, 11:5, 21:22

**ESTATE TAX**

Annuity trusts, 7:10  
Basis, 8:25, 13:12  
Beneficiaries, 7:10, 24:10, 24:12  
Charitable contributions, 8:25  
Charitable lead trusts, 7:10, 24:10  
Charitable remainder trusts, 24:10  
Charitable trusts, 7:10  
Deductions, 24:10, 24:12  
Exemption, 7:10  
Expenses, 13:12  
Federal, 7:9, 7:10, 8:25, 24:10  
Gift tax, 8:25  
Gifts, 8:25, 13:12, 24:10, 24:12  
Grantor, 24:10, 24:12  
Income tax, 7:9, 8:25, 13:12, 24:10, 24:12  
Internal Revenue Code, 8:25, 24:10, 24:12  
Liability, 13:12, 24:12  
Life expectancy, 24:10  
Notice, 8:25  
Payment, 8:25, 24:12  
Percentage, 8:25, 24:10  
Rate, 24:10  
Tables, 24:10  
Trustee, 7:9, 8:25, 24:10  
Trusts, 7:9 to 24:10, 24:12  
Valuation, 8:25

**ETHICS**

Reporting, 6:1

**EVIDENCE**

Acceptance, 18:6, 21:23  
Admissions, 7:19  
Bona fide purchaser, 18:21  
Disclaimer, 18:6  
Documentary evidence, 21:42  
Inclusion, 18:6  
Intent, 15:11, 21:34  
Judgment, 2:12, 18:6, 18:8, 21:3, 21:23, 25:2  
Trustees, 4:18, 9:11, 12:7

## INDEX

### **EVIDENCE—Cont'd**

Weight, 5:10, 9:11, 13:4, 18:20  
Witnesses, 21:23

### **EXCESS**

Charitable trusts, 4:22, 7:40, 10:2, 10:34, 10:43  
Compensation, 1:8, 1:56, 4:17 to 4:19, 4:21, 4:22, 7:11, 7:16, 7:31, 7:40, 8:3, 8:27, 9:20, 9:30, 10:4, 10:39, 12:3, 22:9, 24:3, 24:6, 24:9  
Passive income, 9:16, 10:12, 11:22

### **EXCISE TAX**

Charitable trusts, 4:22, 7:7, 7:10, 7:40, 10:3, 10:30, 10:31, 10:43  
Estate tax, 7:10  
Gift tax, 10:31  
Private foundations, 7:1, 7:7, 7:8, 7:10, 7:31, 7:40, 8:8, 8:21, 8:27, 10:1, 10:3, 10:4, 10:6, 10:11, 10:19, 10:22, 10:23, 10:30 to 10:32, 10:43, 24:7

### **EXECUTION**

Consideration, 3:7  
Creditors, 15:14, 18:8  
Damages, 18:8  
Judgment, 2:12, 4:1, 4:3, 15:14, 18:8  
Title, 18:8  
Trust, 1:6, 2:12, 4:3

### **EXEMPT STATUS**

Advance ruling, 7:12  
Adverse determination, 7:36, 7:40, 16:27  
Amateur sports competition, 7:5, 8:1, 8:28  
Annual returns, 7:1, 7:2, 7:27, 7:40, 9:29, 16:26, 16:30, 19:31, 19:32, 22:15  
Appeal procedures, 7:36, 10:18  
Application, 7:3 to 7:5, 7:11, 7:18 to 7:25, 7:30 to 7:32, 7:36 to 7:38, 7:40, 8:5 to 9:5, 9:28, 9:29, 10:1, 14:3, 14:16, 14:38, 24:2, 24:5  
Assets, 2:2, 2:24, 2:25, 2:29, 4:21, 7:3, 7:5, 7:10, 7:11, 7:13, 7:22, 7:27, 7:31, 8:2, 8:28, 9:28 to 9:30, 10:3, 10:29, 10:31, 10:43, 12:7, 12:22, 16:26, 21:13, 22:14, 22:19, 23:1, 23:8, 24:2, 24:10, 24:12  
Benevolent life insurance associations, 7:22  
Black lung benefits trusts, 7:31  
Boards of trade, 7:14, 7:18, 7:40, 26:2, 26:11  
Business leagues, 7:14, 7:18, 7:40, 11:12, 26:2, 26:11  
Campaign activities, 7:26, 8:8, 12:11, 12:12, 12:20, 20:3  
Cemetery companies, 7:1, 7:14, 7:23, 7:40, 27:5, 27:11  
Charitable organizations, 2:28, 4:17, 7:1, 7:3, 7:5 to 7:7, 7:9, 7:11, 7:13 to 7:15, 7:39, 7:40, 8:1, 8:2, 8:4 to 8:9, 8:28, 9:2, 9:29, 10:1, 10:31, 11:27, 12:6, 12:8, 12:22, 13:5, 24:2  
Charitable purpose, 10:31, 11:27, 12:6  
Charitable trusts, 1:5, 7:7, 7:10, 7:40, 10:3, 10:30, 10:31, 10:43, 14:6  
Churches, 7:1, 7:5, 7:6, 7:11, 7:13, 7:39, 7:40, 8:8, 8:28, 9:4, 9:29, 11:1, 11:4, 13:5, 16:1, 16:25 to 16:27, 16:30  
Commercial activities, 4:21, 11:4, 11:12, 12:4, 12:5, 12:7, 12:22  
Conventions, 7:1, 7:5, 7:17, 7:40, 9:29, 16:26, 16:30  
Cooperatives, 7:1, 7:3, 7:25, 7:40, 22:5, 22:14, 22:15, 22:19  
Country clubs, 7:1, 7:19, 7:40, 23:5  
Credit union, 7:31, 7:32  
Crop financing organizations, 7:31  
Day care centers, 1:2, 2:25, 21:18  
Declaratory judgment, 7:37, 7:38, 7:40, 16:27  
Denial, 7:19, 7:33, 10:1, 12:6, 12:22, 14:3  
Development corporations, 7:18  
Disclosure, 7:39, 7:40, 9:29, 9:30, 12:12, 13:5, 16:27, 20:13, 25:12  
Discrimination, 7:19, 8:5, 8:6, 10:18, 14:3, 14:38, 19:5, 19:6, 19:12, 23:5, 23:10, 23:15  
Educational organizations, 7:30, 8:5 to 9:5  
Exceptions, 7:14, 8:28, 9:29, 12:18, 12:22  
Excess benefit transactions, 7:16, 9:2  
Family foundations, 7:8, 24:2, 24:5, 24:10, 24:12  
Feeder organizations, 7:40  
Filing requirements, 7:27, 9:29, 16:26  
Fraternal societies, 7:1, 7:20, 23:11, 23:15  
Fraternities, 7:19, 8:6, 23:1, 23:4 to 23:8, 23:10, 23:11, 23:15  
Fund-raising activities, 7:13, 7:39, 21:18  
Grant programs, 10:21  
Grass roots lobbying, 8:8, 12:11, 12:18, 12:22  
Group exemption letter, 7:4, 7:5, 7:40, 9:29  
Health maintenance organizations, 8:5, 21:21  
Horticultural organizations, 7:17, 26:2, 26:11  
Hospitals, 1:2, 7:6, 7:11, 7:13, 7:30, 7:31, 7:39, 8:5, 9:29, 9:30, 11:12, 13:5, 21:2, 21:13, 21:14, 21:18, 21:21, 21:46  
Income tax, 1:5, 2:4, 2:27, 4:21, 7:5, 7:9, 7:25, 7:27, 7:32, 7:39, 9:5, 11:1, 11:12, 12:5, 13:5, 16:1, 16:27, 20:3, 20:13, 20:19, 24:10, 24:12, 26:2, 26:5  
Individual practice associations, 21:21  
Labor organizations, 20:13, 20:19, 25:11, 25:12

### **EXEMPT STATUS—Cont'd**

Commercial activities, 4:21, 11:4, 11:12, 12:4, 12:5, 12:7, 12:22  
Conventions, 7:1, 7:5, 7:17, 7:40, 9:29, 16:26, 16:30  
Cooperatives, 7:1, 7:3, 7:25, 7:40, 22:5, 22:14, 22:15, 22:19  
Country clubs, 7:1, 7:19, 7:40, 23:5  
Credit union, 7:31, 7:32  
Crop financing organizations, 7:31  
Day care centers, 1:2, 2:25, 21:18  
Declaratory judgment, 7:37, 7:38, 7:40, 16:27  
Denial, 7:19, 7:33, 10:1, 12:6, 12:22, 14:3  
Development corporations, 7:18  
Disclosure, 7:39, 7:40, 9:29, 9:30, 12:12, 13:5, 16:27, 20:13, 25:12  
Discrimination, 7:19, 8:5, 8:6, 10:18, 14:3, 14:38, 19:5, 19:6, 19:12, 23:5, 23:10, 23:15  
Educational organizations, 7:30, 8:5 to 9:5  
Exceptions, 7:14, 8:28, 9:29, 12:18, 12:22  
Excess benefit transactions, 7:16, 9:2  
Family foundations, 7:8, 24:2, 24:5, 24:10, 24:12  
Feeder organizations, 7:40  
Filing requirements, 7:27, 9:29, 16:26  
Fraternal societies, 7:1, 7:20, 23:11, 23:15  
Fraternities, 7:19, 8:6, 23:1, 23:4 to 23:8, 23:10, 23:11, 23:15  
Fund-raising activities, 7:13, 7:39, 21:18  
Grant programs, 10:21  
Grass roots lobbying, 8:8, 12:11, 12:18, 12:22  
Group exemption letter, 7:4, 7:5, 7:40, 9:29  
Health maintenance organizations, 8:5, 21:21  
Horticultural organizations, 7:17, 26:2, 26:11  
Hospitals, 1:2, 7:6, 7:11, 7:13, 7:30, 7:31, 7:39, 8:5, 9:29, 9:30, 11:12, 13:5, 21:2, 21:13, 21:14, 21:18, 21:21, 21:46  
Income tax, 1:5, 2:4, 2:27, 4:21, 7:5, 7:9, 7:25, 7:27, 7:32, 7:39, 9:5, 11:1, 11:12, 12:5, 13:5, 16:1, 16:27, 20:3, 20:13, 20:19, 24:10, 24:12, 26:2, 26:5  
Individual practice associations, 21:21  
Labor organizations, 20:13, 20:19, 25:11, 25:12

**EXEMPT STATUS—Cont'd**

Lobbying activities, 7:5, 7:15, 7:18, 7:40, 8:8, 12:9, 12:11, 12:12  
 Loss of, 4:16, 7:1, 7:33 to 7:35, 11:1, 12:1 to 12:4, 12:9, 12:12  
 Museums, 8:6, 18:3  
 Mutual irrigation, 7:22  
 Necessity, 14:3  
 Nonprofit organizations, 1:2, 1:5, 2:25, 2:27 to 2:29, 4:19, 4:21, 7:1, 7:3, 7:12, 7:14, 7:31, 7:33, 7:40, 11:1, 12:1 to 12:9, 12:11, 12:12, 12:17, 12:18, 12:20, 12:22, 14:6, 14:16, 14:38, 20:13, 20:19, 21:46, 23:1  
 Obtaining, 1:5, 2:27, 2:28, 11:1, 11:12, 16:1, 23:11, 23:15  
 Penalties, 2:29, 4:16, 7:1, 7:6, 7:31, 7:40, 14:16, 21:18, 21:46  
 Penalty tax, 4:17, 4:21, 7:16, 7:40, 9:2, 10:43, 12:20  
 Physician-hospital organizations, 21:21  
 Political activities, 7:5, 7:18, 7:26, 7:40, 8:4, 12:9, 12:11, 12:12, 20:3, 20:19, 26:11  
 Prevention of cruelty, 2:4, 7:5, 7:24, 23:15  
 Private foundations, 1:5, 4:16, 4:17, 4:21, 7:1, 7:3 to 7:10, 7:13, 7:31, 7:40, 8:1, 8:8, 8:28, 10:1, 10:3, 10:16, 10:18, 10:21, 10:29 to 10:31, 10:43, 12:11, 12:20, 24:10  
 Private operating foundations, 7:8, 10:1, 10:43  
 Professional organizations, 26:2, 26:5, 26:11  
 Prohibited transactions, 7:35  
 Property taxes, 2:27, 21:46  
 Public charities, 2:25, 4:16, 7:1, 7:3, 7:6 to 7:8, 7:16, 7:40, 8:1, 8:28, 9:2, 9:4, 9:5, 9:8, 9:27 to 9:30, 10:1, 10:31, 10:43, 24:2, 24:12  
 Public policy limitation, 12:8  
 Purposes, 1:2, 1:5, 2:2, 2:4, 2:24, 2:25, 2:29, 4:16, 4:17, 4:19, 4:21, 7:3 to 7:5, 7:9, 7:10, 7:14, 7:15, 7:18 to 7:26, 7:28, 7:29, 7:31 to 7:34, 7:38 to 7:40, 8:1, 8:2, 8:4, 8:5, 8:7, 8:8, 8:28, 9:4, 9:5, 10:1, 10:3, 10:16, 10:29, 10:31, 10:43, 11:1, 11:4, 11:12, 11:27, 12:1, 12:2, 12:4 to 12:7, 12:9, 12:11, 12:12, 12:17, 12:22, 13:5, 14:16, 16:1, 16:26, 19:6, 20:3, 20:13, 20:19, 21:46, 22:14, 23:1, 23:4 to 23:8, 23:11, 23:15, 24:2, 24:10, 24:12, 25:11, 26:11, 27:5, 27:7, 27:11  
 Qualifying distributions, 10:3, 10:29, 10:43  
 Religious organizations, 2:25, 9:4, 14:38, 16:1, 16:25 to 16:27, 16:30  
 Reporting requirements, 4:17, 7:1, 7:6, 7:14, 7:40, 10:1, 16:1, 16:26, 19:31  
 Retroactive recognition, 7:5  
 Revocation, 7:33, 12:20, 16:27

**EXEMPT STATUS—Cont'd**

Schools, 2:25, 7:1, 7:5, 7:11, 7:13, 7:28, 7:29, 7:39, 7:40, 8:6, 9:5, 9:30, 11:1, 13:5, 19:5, 19:6, 19:12, 19:31, 19:32, 23:4, 23:11, 23:15  
 Scientific, 2:4, 7:5, 7:20, 7:24, 8:1, 8:2, 8:7, 8:28, 11:4, 11:22, 12:11, 23:7, 23:15  
 Service organizations, 7:3, 7:30, 11:12, 21:18  
 Social clubs, 1:2, 7:1, 7:19, 7:40, 8:6, 11:27, 14:3, 14:38, 23:1, 23:4 to 23:8, 23:10, 23:11, 23:15  
 Social welfare organizations, 7:1, 7:15, 7:40  
 Sororities, 7:19, 8:6, 23:1, 23:4 to 23:8, 23:10, 23:11, 23:15  
 Split-interest trusts, 1:5, 7:7, 7:10, 7:40, 10:30, 10:43  
 Stock ownership, 7:25, 22:19  
 Subsidiaries, 11:1  
 Technical assistance, 12:18, 12:22  
 Telephone companies, 7:22  
 Title holding companies, 7:31  
 Transactions with members, 7:25, 23:4, 23:15  
 Tuition programs, 7:29  
 Unemployment benefit trusts, 7:31  
 Unrelated business taxable income, 7:1, 7:5, 7:34, 7:40, 8:7, 10:3, 10:43, 11:1, 11:4, 11:12, 11:21 to 11:23, 11:27, 16:27, 16:30, 18:3, 19:31, 19:32, 21:18, 23:4, 23:7, 23:11, 23:15  
 Volunteer fire companies, 7:14, 7:15, 7:40

**EXEMPTIONS**

Income tax, 11:35  
 Taxation, 11:35, 16:25, 21:20

**EXPENSES**

Accounting, 6:1, 6:4, 6:8, 6:10, 6:12, 7:29, 10:10, 22:15  
 Actions, 1:61, 3:10, 4:13, 4:22, 8:3, 15:14, 21:39, 24:6  
 Administration, 1:7, 1:8, 2:15, 2:25, 24:3, 24:11  
 Agent, 1:7, 1:8, 2:12, 4:13, 8:3, 15:14, 22:4, 24:3, 24:6, 24:11  
 Allocation, 7:25, 10:9, 11:9, 12:16, 17:2 to 17:4, 22:15  
 Annuities, 7:29  
 Assessments, 1:60, 2:12, 7:18, 7:22, 7:26, 7:31, 7:40, 17:2, 17:10, 20:9  
 Capital gains, 7:22, 10:3, 10:23  
 Charitable trusts, 4:22, 7:40, 10:3  
 Compensation, 1:7, 1:8, 1:26, 1:54, 1:56, 1:60, 2:12, 2:15, 3:10, 4:22, 5:9, 7:13, 7:21, 7:31, 7:40, 8:3, 9:30, 10:7, 10:22, 12:16, 24:3, 24:6  
 Contract, 1:60, 1:61, 2:12, 7:22, 17:2, 22:4, 24:3  
 Debts, 4:22, 7:26, 15:14, 22:18  
 Defense, 2:15, 4:13, 8:3, 24:6

## INDEX

### **EXPENSES—Cont'd**

Education, 6:1, 7:13, 7:21, 7:29, 8:8, 10:23, 12:19, 24:8  
Enforcement, 1:61, 4:22  
Estate tax, 13:12  
Health Care, 2:25, 7:31  
Income tax, 1:7, 4:13, 6:12, 7:25, 7:39, 8:3, 8:10, 10:22, 13:8, 13:12, 18:27, 24:3, 24:6, 24:8  
Indemnity, 4:13  
Instructions, 4:12  
Insurance, 4:13, 5:9, 7:15, 7:18, 7:21, 7:22, 7:31, 7:39, 17:2 to 17:4, 23:4, 24:3  
Lease, 2:12, 2:15, 4:22, 6:1, 7:31, 10:7, 11:33, 17:3, 17:4, 17:10, 24:3  
Mortgage, 2:12, 2:15, 11:33, 17:2, 17:4  
Operating costs, 10:24  
Payment, 2:12, 2:15, 2:25, 4:13, 7:15, 7:18, 7:21, 7:23, 7:25, 7:26, 7:29, 7:31, 7:39, 8:10, 10:7, 10:10, 10:22, 11:33, 12:19, 13:8, 15:14, 22:18, 24:3, 24:6  
Principal, 1:7, 1:8, 2:12, 6:4, 7:15, 7:18, 7:26, 8:3, 9:30, 10:23, 13:12, 20:15, 22:4, 22:15, 24:3, 24:6, 24:8, 24:11  
Readjustment, 7:21  
Recovery, 18:27, 21:39  
Sale, 2:12, 6:1, 7:22, 7:23, 7:25, 7:26, 8:10, 10:3, 10:23, 11:3, 11:9, 11:30, 15:14, 20:9, 22:4, 22:15, 24:3  
Stock, 1:26, 1:54, 2:15, 7:23, 7:25, 7:31, 8:10, 22:4, 22:15, 22:18, 24:3, 24:8  
Tort, 17:2, 21:39  
Trustees, 1:7, 1:8, 1:56, 4:22, 7:13, 8:3, 9:30, 13:12, 24:3

### **EXPERIENCE**

Compensation, 12:3  
Trustee, 4:8, 10:19

### **EXPERT**

Witnesses, 21:28

### **EXPERT TESTIMONY**

Purpose, 21:41

### **FAMILY FOUNDATIONS**

Articles of incorporation, 24:5, 24:6, 24:9  
Bylaws, 24:3, 24:5  
Charitable contribution deduction, 24:1, 24:8, 24:10, 24:12  
Charitable lead trusts, 24:10  
Charitable remainder trusts, 24:10  
Charitable trust, 1:3, 1:64, 24:1 to 24:4, 24:8, 24:11, 24:12  
Community foundations, 24:11

### **FAMILY FOUNDATIONS—Cont'd**

Declaration of trust, 24:2, 24:4, 24:9  
Directors, 1:64, 24:2, 24:5, 24:6, 24:8, 24:9, 24:11, 24:12  
Fund raising, 13:14, 24:11  
Gifts, 1:64, 24:1, 24:10 to 24:12  
Nature, 1:3, 1:64, 24:1, 24:11  
Nonprofit corporation, 1:3, 1:64, 24:1 to 24:3, 24:5, 24:6, 24:8, 24:11, 24:12  
Organization, 1:3, 1:64, 24:1 to 24:3, 24:5, 24:6, 24:8, 24:9, 24:11, 24:12  
Private foundation, 1:3, 7:8, 24:1, 24:6 to 24:12  
Private operating foundation, 7:8, 13:14, 24:1, 24:7, 24:8  
Public charity, 1:3, 7:8, 13:14, 24:1, 24:8 to 24:12  
Tax-exempt, 7:8, 24:2, 24:3, 24:5, 24:10, 24:12  
Testamentary trust, 24:4, 24:12

### **FEDERAL COURTS**

Jurisdiction, 4:15, 14:6, 16:6, 18:8

### **FEEDER ORGANIZATION**

Income tax, 12:5

### **FEES**

Costs, 1:35, 2:25, 7:18, 11:9, 18:22, 20:19, 21:21, 22:4, 23:7  
Income tax, 4:13, 8:3, 10:22, 11:13, 11:31, 11:35, 20:5, 20:19, 24:6  
Trustees, 8:3, 9:11

### **FIDUCIARIES**

Conditions, 5:16  
Contracts, 1:4, 5:16  
Corporate directors, 1:4, 4:4, 5:16  
Good faith, 5:2  
Internal Revenue Service, 5:16  
Joint tenants, 1:4  
Loyalty, 4:4

### **FINANCIAL STATEMENTS**

Trustees, 4:2, 6:2, 9:30

### **FINES**

Income tax, 8:3, 24:6  
Investments, 8:3, 24:6  
Termination, 17:3, 17:4  
Trustees, 8:3

### **FLORIDA**

Accounting, 14:28  
Statutes, 14:28, 18:11  
Trust, 18:11

**FORECLOSURE**

Mortgage, 17:5  
Principal, 11:24

**FOREIGN CORPORATIONS**

Conditions, 15:17

**FOREIGN STATES**

Jurisdiction, 18:8

**FORMALITIES**

Trusts, 13:11

**FOUNDATIONS**

Advantages, 8:27, 8:28, 13:14, 24:2, 24:5, 24:12  
Deviation, 10:20  
Exemption, 1:7, 4:20, 4:21, 7:3 to 7:5, 7:10, 7:31, 7:40, 10:16, 12:11, 24:2, 24:5  
Features, 9:20  
Gifts, 1:64, 7:40, 8:10, 8:13, 8:14, 8:25, 8:28, 9:20, 10:12, 10:23, 13:1, 18:19, 24:1, 24:10 to 24:12  
Private, 1:3 to 1:5, 1:7, 2:23, 4:5, 4:9, 4:16 to 4:18, 4:20, 4:21, 6:1, 6:9, 6:12, 7:1, 7:3 to 7:10, 7:13, 7:31, 7:40, 8:1, 8:8, 8:10, 8:13 to 8:17, 8:20, 8:21, 8:25, 8:27, 8:28, 9:1, 9:20, 10:1 to 10:32, 10:34 to 10:43, 12:11, 12:20, 13:1, 13:11, 13:14, 18:1, 18:19, 24:1, 24:3, 24:6 to 24:12  
Trusts, 1:3 to 1:5, 1:7, 1:64, 7:7, 7:9, 7:10, 7:31, 7:40, 8:1, 8:20, 8:21, 10:2, 10:3, 10:30 to 10:32, 10:34, 10:43, 13:11, 24:3, 24:4, 24:10 to 24:12

**FRANCHISES**

Income, 2:15, 22:19  
Principal, 22:19

**FRATERNITIES**

Alcoholic beverages, 23:11, 23:12, 23:15  
Annual dues, 7:19, 23:7  
Charitable contributions, 23:14, 23:15  
Charitable purposes, 11:29, 23:4, 23:7, 23:15  
Educational purpose, 8:6  
Hazing, 23:13, 23:15  
Initiation fees, 7:19, 23:7  
Liability, 23:12, 23:13, 23:15  
Right of association, 19:18, 23:1, 23:2, 23:11, 23:15  
Tax deduction, 23:14  
Tax-exempt status, 7:19, 8:6, 23:1, 23:5 to 23:8, 23:10, 23:11, 23:15  
Taxation, 23:4

**FRAUD**

Characterization, 22:7

**FRAUD—Cont'd**

Contracts, 13:9  
Conveyance, 15:14  
Creditors, 15:14  
Delivery, 18:16  
Gifts, 18:16  
Indebtedness, 17:6, 22:7, 25:4  
Interest, 16:4, 18:7, 22:7, 25:4  
Investment, 18:6, 22:7  
Presumption, 18:7  
Remedies, 18:7  
Rescission, 18:6  
Statute of Limitations, 18:6, 18:7  
Successors, 15:14  
Support, 2:25, 18:6, 18:7, 18:16  
Title, 1:41, 18:6, 18:7, 18:16  
Trustee, 1:41  
Waiver, 17:6  
Wife, 18:6, 18:7

**FUND RAISING**

Charitable contribution deduction, 13:2 to 13:5, 13:10, 13:12  
Charitable foundation, 13:13, 13:14  
Charitable trust, 13:11 to 24:11  
Deferred giving, 13:1, 13:3  
Disclosure requirements, 13:5, 13:6  
Family foundations, 13:14, 24:11  
For-profit, 21:18  
Membership dues, 7:26, 13:8, 20:5, 20:19  
Permits, 13:2, 13:9, 13:12  
Pooled income fund, 13:3, 13:10  
Private operating foundation, 13:14  
Procedures, 13:1, 13:11, 21:18  
Professional solicitors, 2:26, 13:9  
Public charity, 13:1, 13:2, 13:10, 13:12 to 13:14, 20:9, 20:19, 21:18, 24:11  
Radio solicitation, 13:7  
Solicitations, 2:26, 13:6, 13:7, 13:9  
Tax-exempt status, 7:26, 13:5, 20:19, 21:18  
Telephone solicitation, 13:7  
Television solicitation, 13:7  
Valuation, 13:4

**GAS**

Depletion, 8:19  
Term, 8:19, 10:14

**GENERAL POWERS**

Trustees, 16:12, 16:20

**GEORGIA**

Statutes, 18:11

## INDEX

### GEORGIA—Cont'd

Trust, 18:11

### GIFT TAX

Amount, 7:29, 8:24, 8:25, 18:19

Annual exclusion, 7:29

Annuities, 7:29

Annuity trusts, 8:24

Basis, 8:25, 18:19

Charitable contributions, 8:24, 8:25

Charitable deduction, 8:25, 18:19

Charitable remainder trusts, 8:24

Charitable trusts, 1:5, 10:31

Completed gifts, 7:29

Credits, 7:29

Deductions, 1:5

Estate tax, 8:25

Exclusion, 7:29

Income interests, 1:5

Income tax, 1:5, 8:24, 8:25, 18:19

Interest, 1:5, 7:29, 8:24, 8:25, 10:31, 18:19

Payment, 7:29, 8:24, 8:25

Real property, 18:19

Remainder, 8:24, 8:25, 18:19

Return, 10:31

Stock, 10:31

Trusts, 1:5, 8:24, 10:31

Tuition, 7:29

Valuation, 8:24, 8:25

Waiver, 7:29

Will, 1:5, 7:29, 8:24, 8:25, 10:31, 18:19

### GIFTS

Acceptance, 9:13, 18:16

Appreciated stock, 8:10

Attorney, 2:12, 13:1

Burden of proof, 18:16

Capital gain property, 8:10, 8:13, 8:14, 8:28, 13:4

Charitable Contributions, 7:39, 7:40, 8:10, 8:13, 8:14, 8:18, 8:19, 8:25, 8:28, 13:2, 13:5, 13:6, 13:8

Charitable contribution deductions, 7:40, 8:10, 18:40, 24:1, 24:10

Charitable trusts, 1:64, 7:40

Consideration, 8:10, 8:19, 9:13, 18:16

Deductibility, 13:2

Defined, 1:64, 8:25, 8:28, 9:15, 9:20

Delivery, 18:16

Estate tax, 8:25, 13:12, 24:10, 24:12

Future interest, 8:18

Gift tax, 7:29, 8:25, 18:19

### GIFTS—Cont'd

Income interest, 8:10, 8:18, 8:28, 18:19, 24:10 to 24:12

Intent, 7:40

Less than an entire interest, 8:18

Minors, 21:46

Parent, 21:46

Partial interest, 8:18, 8:19

Presumption, 20:5

Qualified appreciated stock, 8:10

Remainder interest, 8:10, 8:18, 8:19, 8:25, 8:28, 18:19, 24:10, 24:12

Requisites, 18:16

Services, 1:64, 2:12, 7:39, 8:10, 8:28, 9:14, 9:15, 9:33, 13:2, 13:5, 18:40, 21:46

Spouse, 21:41, 21:46

Tangible personal property, 8:10, 8:18, 8:28, 13:2

Trustees, 1:64, 9:20, 9:33, 13:12, 18:40

Unitrusts, 8:25

Valuation, 8:13, 8:25, 13:4

### GOOD FAITH

Corporate officers, 4:11, 4:20, 5:2, 6:1

Immunity, 1:36, 1:54, 1:56, 4:14

Trustees, 1:43, 1:56, 4:2, 4:11, 8:3, 9:20, 18:7

### GOVERNING LAW

Income, 8:25, 8:26

Power of appointment, 8:25

Principal, 8:25, 8:26

Tax, 8:25, 8:26

### GOVERNMENT

Promotion, 8:5

Trustee, 1:7, 18:8

### GRASS ROOTS LOBBYING

Allocation of expenditures, 12:16

Exceptions, 12:18, 12:22

Exempt status, 8:8, 12:11, 12:18, 12:22

Expenses, 8:8, 12:16

Members, 8:8, 12:13, 12:15, 12:16, 12:18, 12:22, 20:2

Political campaigns, 12:11

### GROSS NEGLIGENCE

Trustee, 4:8, 4:22

### GUARANTEED ANNUITY INTEREST

Gift tax, 18:19

### GUARDIAN

Consent, 21:27, 21:29, 21:36, 21:46

Distinction, 21:46

Good faith, 1:52

**GUARDIAN—Cont'd**

Income, 21:46  
 Parties, 21:46  
 Third parties, 21:46

**HANDICAPPED PERSONS**

Payment, 14:16

**HAWAII**

Investment, 18:6  
 Statutes, 18:6

**HEALTH**

Charitable trusts, 1:5  
 Expenses, 2:25, 6:1, 7:18, 7:21, 7:31, 7:39, 21:39  
 Hospitals, 4:10, 6:1, 7:31, 7:39, 8:5, 9:6, 11:12, 21:2, 21:3, 21:5, 21:6, 21:8, 21:9, 21:11 to 21:15, 21:18, 21:19, 21:21, 21:22, 21:24, 21:25, 21:29, 21:30, 21:33 to 21:35, 21:39, 21:43, 21:45, 21:46  
 Promotion, 1:5, 8:5  
 Trustee, 1:5

**HEARINGS**

Dismissal, 19:14  
 Misconduct, 19:14  
 Notice, 19:14

**HEIRS**

Construction, 18:6  
 Insurance, 18:7, 18:8, 18:21  
 Probate, 18:7, 24:10

**HISTORY**

Statute, 16:1, 18:1, 18:6 to 18:8, 18:21, 19:29

**HOMEOWNER ASSOCIATIONS**

Condominium associations, 17:1 to 17:10  
 Exempt function income, 17:8, 17:10  
 Liabilities, 17:7, 17:8  
 Members, 17:6 to 17:8, 17:10  
 Planned unit developments, 17:1, 17:4, 17:5, 17:10  
 Uniform Common Interest Ownership Act, 17:1, 17:5, 17:10

**HOSPITALS**

Abandonment, 21:40, 21:46  
 Abortions, 21:35, 21:46  
 Abuse, 1:2, 4:10, 21:8, 21:10, 21:19, 21:42 to 21:44, 21:46  
 Accreditation, 21:4, 21:5, 21:21, 21:31, 21:42, 21:46  
 Acquired Immune Deficiency Syndrome, 21:26  
 Admission, 21:9, 21:10, 21:23, 21:32, 21:42  
 Alcohol and drug abuse treatment, 21:10  
 Antitrust, 21:9, 21:12, 21:24, 21:46

**HOSPITALS—Cont'd**

Artificial insemination, 21:38, 21:46  
 Autopsies, 21:41  
 Battery, 21:27  
 Birth, 21:38, 21:39, 21:46  
 Blood transfusions, 21:26, 21:34, 21:46  
 Burn injuries, 21:43  
 Business income, 11:12, 11:35  
 Bylaws, 1:1, 4:10, 7:13, 21:5, 21:22, 21:23, 21:46  
 Causes of action, 21:39, 21:46  
 Certificate of need, 21:9  
 Charitable immunity, 21:25  
 Child abuse, 21:10, 21:43, 21:44, 21:46  
 Childbirth, 21:35  
 Children, 9:6, 21:6, 21:15, 21:38, 21:44  
 Communicable diseases, 21:43, 21:45, 21:46  
 Community Health Needs Assessments, 21:14  
 Compulsory sterilization, 21:36  
 Confidentiality, 21:11, 21:31  
 Consent, 21:10, 21:22, 21:27 to 21:30, 21:34 to 21:38, 21:41, 21:42, 21:46  
 Controlled Substances Act, 21:8, 21:46  
 Controlled substances, 21:8, 21:46  
 Conversion, 21:19  
 Damages, 21:24, 21:25, 21:33, 21:36, 21:39, 21:41, 21:44, 21:46  
 Dead bodies, 21:41  
 Death, 7:31, 21:41, 21:46  
 Developmentally Disabled Bill of Rights and Assistance Act, 21:11  
 Diagnosis Related Group, 21:5, 21:46  
 Discharge, 21:16, 21:40, 21:42  
 Disclosure, 6:1, 7:39, 9:29, 9:30, 13:5, 21:10, 21:15, 21:28  
 Diseases, 9:6, 11:12, 21:26, 21:42, 21:43, 21:45, 21:46  
 Dividends, 7:31, 11:35, 21:18  
 Doctors, 21:18, 21:20 to 21:23, 21:46  
 Drug abusers, 21:10  
 Drugs, 21:2, 21:8, 21:11, 21:21, 21:46  
 Due process, 21:3, 21:23, 21:35, 21:36, 21:46  
 Duty to treat, 21:40, 21:46  
 Emergency medical conditions, 21:16  
 Emergency treatment, 21:32, 21:42  
 Establishment, 21:9  
 Exempt status, 1:2, 7:6, 7:11, 7:13, 7:30, 7:31, 7:39, 8:5, 9:29, 9:30, 11:12, 13:5, 21:2, 21:13, 21:14, 21:18, 21:21, 21:46  
 Exemption, 7:11, 7:31, 9:29, 21:14, 21:20, 21:21, 21:46  
 Family planning, 21:37, 21:46

## INDEX

### **HOSPITALS—Cont'd**

Financial Assistance Policy, **21:14 to 21:16**  
For-profit, **1:1, 1:2, 4:10, 6:1, 7:13, 11:12, 21:13, 21:18, 21:19**  
Fraud, **21:7**  
Governmental regulations, **21:8**  
Health Care Quality Improvement Act, **21:12**  
Health care provider systems, **21:21**  
Health maintenance organizations, **4:10, 8:5, 21:19, 21:21**  
Health Systems Agency, **21:9**  
Hill-Burton Act, **21:9**  
Hospital Survey and Construction Act, **21:9**  
Immunity, **21:24 to 21:26, 21:44, 21:46**  
In vitro fertilization, **21:38**  
Incompetents, **21:29**  
Individual practice associations, **21:21**  
Informed consent, **21:28, 21:36**  
Insurance programs, **21:9**  
Inurement, **21:46**  
Licensing, **21:3, 21:8**  
Licensure, **21:3, 21:23**  
Medicaid, **21:4, 21:6, 21:7, 21:9, 21:16, 21:18, 21:36, 21:46**  
Medical records, **21:42, 21:43, 21:46**  
Medical research, **7:6, 7:11, 9:3, 9:6, 9:33, 21:17**  
Medical staff, **11:12, 21:1, 21:5, 21:8, 21:21 to 21:25, 21:42, 21:46**  
Medicare, **21:2, 21:4, 21:5, 21:7 to 21:9, 21:16, 21:18, 21:42, 21:46**  
Mentally ill, **21:11, 21:34, 21:40, 21:43, 21:46**  
Minors, **21:25, 21:30, 21:35, 21:37, 21:44, 21:46**  
National Health Planning and Resources Development Act, **21:9**  
Negligence, **21:25, 21:26**  
Nonprofit hospitals, **1:1, 1:2, 4:10, 11:12, 21:1, 21:12, 21:13, 21:17 to 21:19, 21:25, 21:36, 21:46**  
Organizational structure, **7:11, 21:1**  
Patient records, **21:10**  
Patient/physician relationship, **21:32**  
Patients, **9:6, 11:12, 11:35, 21:2, 21:4, 21:5, 21:7, 21:8, 21:11, 21:12, 21:14 to 21:18, 21:21, 21:22, 21:25, 21:26, 21:31 to 21:34, 21:40, 21:42, 21:46**  
Peer Review Improvement Act, **21:5**  
Pharmaceutical services, **21:8**  
Physician recruitment, **21:46**  
Physician-hospital organizations, **21:21**  
Planning, **21:9, 21:37, 21:42, 21:46**  
Privacy, **21:25, 21:27, 21:29, 21:31, 21:34, 21:36 to 21:38, 21:44 to 21:46**

### **HOSPITALS—Cont'd**

Procreation, **21:36, 21:37**  
Professional review committees, **21:24**  
Property tax exemption, **21:20**  
Public charities, **4:10, 7:6, 9:3, 9:6, 9:17, 9:29, 9:30, 9:33, 21:1**  
Records, **6:1, 9:30, 21:4, 21:8, 21:10, 21:11, 21:22, 21:23, 21:31, 21:42, 21:43, 21:46**  
Regulation, **1:2, 21:2, 21:3, 21:46**  
Religion, **8:5, 21:34**  
Reorganizations, **21:18, 21:46**  
Reporting requirements, **7:6, 21:43**  
Right of privacy, **21:27, 21:29, 21:34, 21:46**  
Right to die, **21:34**  
Right to refuse, **21:11, 21:31, 21:34, 21:46**  
Staff privileges, **21:22 to 21:24, 21:46**  
State Health Planning and Development Agency, **21:9**  
Statute of limitations, **21:25, 21:46**  
Sterilization, **21:36, 21:39, 21:46**  
Strict liability, **21:26**  
Surrogate parenting, **21:38, 21:46**  
Terminally ill, **21:34**  
Tort liability, **21:25**  
Treatment, **7:6, 9:6, 11:12, 21:5, 21:6, 21:8, 21:10, 21:11, 21:16, 21:21, 21:25, 21:27 to 21:34, 21:39, 21:40, 21:42, 21:43, 21:46**  
Tumors, **21:43**  
Uniform Anatomical Gift Act, **21:41, 21:46**  
Uniform Brain Death Act, **21:41**  
Uniform Determination of Death Act, **21:41, 21:46**  
Unrelated business income, **11:12, 11:35**  
Utilization and Quality Control Peer Review Organizations, **21:5**  
Vicarious liability, **21:25, 21:46**  
Wounds, **21:43**  
Wrongful birth, **21:39, 21:46**  
Wrongful life, **21:39, 21:46**  
Wrongful pregnancy, **21:39, 21:46**

### **HUMANITARIAN**

Charitable, **13:12, 24:1, 24:7, 24:12**

### **HUSBAND**

Charitable contributions, **7:40**  
Deficiencies, **7:40**  
Gifts, **7:40, 21:46**  
Penalties, **7:40, 21:46**  
Presumption, **21:38**  
Release, **21:46**  
Remedies, **7:38, 7:40**  
Sales, **7:40, 21:46**

**HUSBAND—Cont'd**

Third party, 21:38  
Trusts, 7:40

**IDENTIFICATION**

Fund, 8:10, 9:30, 13:4, 20:2  
Income tax, 8:10  
Trustee, 7:11

**ILLINOIS**

Accounting, 14:28  
Statutes, 14:28, 16:18

**IMMUNITY**

Contracts, 14:38, 19:32, 21:46  
Investments, 4:22  
Tort, 14:7 to 19:8, 19:28, 21:25, 21:26, 21:46  
Trustees, 1:47, 1:56, 4:22

**INCOME**

Accounting, 6:3, 6:4, 6:8 to 6:12, 7:29, 8:22, 9:23, 9:29, 10:10, 10:32, 22:15  
Animals, 2:4, 7:5, 7:24, 8:10, 8:28, 10:22, 11:10, 11:29, 23:15  
Annuities, 7:29, 11:18, 11:22  
Attorneys, 4:13, 8:3, 24:3, 24:6  
Bonds, 1:45, 2:15, 7:21, 11:12, 12:21, 12:22, 14:25, 22:14, 24:3  
Capital gains, 7:19, 7:22, 10:3, 10:23, 23:7  
Charitable remainder trusts, 8:24, 10:32, 24:10  
Charitable trust, 1:4, 1:5, 1:7, 1:8, 1:64, 7:9 to 9:11, 9:23, 10:3, 10:30 to 10:32, 13:11, 13:12, 24:3, 24:8, 24:11, 24:12  
Compensation, 1:7, 1:8, 1:11, 1:13, 1:14, 1:21, 1:22, 1:30, 1:32, 1:35, 1:43, 1:44, 1:54, 1:59, 2:15, 4:18, 4:19, 4:21, 7:13, 7:21, 7:31, 7:35, 7:40, 8:3, 9:20, 10:6, 10:7, 10:22, 11:5, 12:3, 16:30, 21:18, 24:3, 24:6, 24:9  
Compromise, 24:3  
Deferred compensation, 4:18  
Definition, 7:24, 9:5, 9:14, 10:3, 11:5, 11:10, 11:13, 11:18, 11:32, 11:35, 16:28, 21:15, 21:17, 22:14, 23:5  
Depreciation, 6:9, 8:21, 10:3, 10:23, 10:25, 11:9, 11:12, 11:22, 11:26, 11:33, 11:35, 13:2, 18:27, 20:9, 24:3  
Discretion, 1:7, 1:8, 1:54, 8:3, 8:22, 8:23, 8:25, 8:26, 10:43, 22:5, 22:19, 24:3, 24:6  
Dividends, 1:11, 1:13, 1:14, 1:21, 1:22, 1:35, 1:43, 1:45, 1:54, 1:64, 7:18, 7:23, 7:25, 7:31, 7:32, 9:16, 10:3, 10:12, 10:14, 11:18, 11:21, 11:22, 11:35, 12:2, 12:22, 20:5, 21:18, 22:5, 22:12, 22:14 to 22:16, 22:19, 23:5, 23:8, 23:15

**INCOME—Cont'd**

Expenses, 1:7, 1:8, 1:54, 2:15, 4:13, 6:4, 6:8, 6:10, 6:12, 7:13, 7:15, 7:18, 7:21 to 7:23, 7:25, 7:26, 7:29, 7:31, 7:39, 7:40, 8:3, 8:10, 10:3, 10:7 to 10:10, 10:22 to 10:24, 10:29, 11:3, 11:9, 11:28, 11:30, 11:33, 13:8, 13:12, 14:31, 17:10, 18:27, 20:9, 22:15, 23:4, 24:3, 24:6, 24:8, 24:11  
Farming, 7:25  
Gas, 10:14  
Invasion, 21:46  
Leases, 10:6, 11:13, 11:19, 11:23  
Oil, 10:14  
Payments, 1:7, 4:18, 4:19, 4:21, 7:5, 7:18, 7:21, 7:25, 7:26, 7:28, 7:31, 7:39, 7:40, 8:3, 8:10, 8:21, 8:22, 9:19, 9:20, 9:22, 9:23, 10:3, 10:7, 10:14, 10:17, 10:19, 10:24, 11:1, 11:4, 11:14, 11:19 to 11:21, 11:24, 11:25, 12:3, 16:29, 21:46, 22:5, 22:14, 22:15, 23:5, 24:6, 24:8, 24:11, 27:5  
Profits, 1:1, 1:2, 1:4, 1:11, 1:43, 1:45, 7:15, 7:23, 7:25, 7:31, 7:34, 7:40, 8:4, 10:12, 11:1, 11:2, 11:18, 11:19, 11:24, 11:31, 11:32, 11:35, 12:4, 12:5, 14:25, 21:18, 22:14, 22:19, 23:7, 23:8  
Receipts, 6:10, 7:1, 7:3, 7:5, 7:13, 7:19, 7:23, 7:26, 7:27, 7:31, 7:39, 7:40, 9:14 to 9:16, 9:29, 10:10, 11:9, 11:19, 11:22, 13:5, 16:29, 20:1, 20:3, 20:13, 20:17, 20:19, 21:18, 22:15, 23:4, 23:5, 23:7, 23:9, 23:15, 24:3, 27:8  
Settlement, 8:3, 10:31, 10:32, 24:6  
Statutes, 1:1, 1:33, 1:35, 1:43, 1:45, 1:64, 2:4, 2:27, 4:13, 4:21, 21:46, 22:19  
Trusts, 1:4, 1:5, 1:7, 1:8, 1:64, 2:15, 7:7, 7:9, 7:10, 7:31, 7:35, 7:40, 8:20, 8:21, 8:24, 10:2, 10:3, 10:30 to 10:32, 10:34, 10:43, 11:5, 11:24, 11:32, 13:11, 24:3, 24:10 to 24:12  
Valuation, 8:13, 8:22, 8:24 to 8:26, 10:25

**INCOME TAX**

Accumulation, 12:5  
Adjusted Gross Income, 8:10, 24:8  
Adjustments, 8:10  
Advantages, 24:12  
Allocation, 7:25  
Annual returns, 6:9, 7:27  
Annuity, 8:10, 8:24 to 8:26, 18:19, 24:10, 24:12  
Appraisal, 8:10  
Appreciation, 8:26  
Assessment, 13:8, 16:27  
Associations, 7:5, 7:25, 11:12, 11:31, 11:35, 13:8, 20:13, 20:19, 26:2  
Basis, 4:18, 6:12, 7:25, 8:25, 8:26, 9:5, 11:12, 11:13, 11:31, 11:35, 13:12, 16:1, 18:19, 18:27, 24:8, 26:5

**INCOME TAX—Cont'd**

Charitable contribution deductions, 1:5, 7:5, 8:10, 24:10  
 Charitable contributions, 2:4, 7:5, 7:39, 8:10, 8:24 to 8:26, 11:1, 13:5, 13:6, 13:8  
 Charitable lead trusts, 24:10  
 Charitable remainder trusts, 8:24, 24:10  
 Charitable remainder unitrusts, 8:25  
 Charitable trusts, 1:5, 13:11  
 Children, 2:4, 7:5, 8:10, 10:22, 24:8  
 Computation, 8:26, 10:22  
 Cooperatives, 7:25  
 Corporation, 1:5, 1:7, 2:4, 2:23, 2:27, 4:13, 4:21, 5:4, 6:12, 7:5, 8:3, 11:1, 11:12, 11:32, 13:11, 13:12, 20:1, 20:13, 24:3, 24:6, 24:8, 24:12  
 Costs, 18:27, 20:19, 24:10  
 Credits, 8:10  
 Current income, 24:12  
 Deductions, 1:5, 7:5, 7:25, 8:10, 11:32, 13:8, 24:10, 24:12  
 Deferred compensation, 4:18  
 Definitions, 16:1  
 Depletion, 24:3  
 Depreciation, 6:9, 11:12, 11:35, 18:27, 24:3  
 Distributions, 1:7, 7:25, 8:3, 8:26, 24:6, 24:8  
 Dividends, 7:25, 7:32, 11:35, 20:5  
 Election, 7:5, 7:27, 20:1, 20:13, 20:19  
 Estate tax, 7:9, 8:25, 13:12, 24:10, 24:12  
 Estimated tax, 11:1  
 Excess business holdings, 8:3, 8:25, 8:26, 24:3, 24:6  
 Exempt status, 1:5, 2:4, 2:27, 4:21, 7:5, 7:9, 7:25, 7:27, 7:32, 7:39, 9:5, 11:1, 11:12, 12:5, 13:5, 16:1, 16:27, 20:3, 20:13, 20:19, 24:10, 24:12, 26:2, 26:5  
 Exemptions, 11:35  
 Exercise, 4:18, 5:4, 8:25, 9:20, 11:35, 24:3  
 Expenses, 1:7, 4:13, 6:12, 7:25, 7:39, 8:3, 8:10, 10:22, 13:8, 13:12, 18:27, 24:3, 24:6, 24:8  
 Family foundations, 24:3, 24:6, 24:8, 24:10, 24:12  
 Fiduciary, 1:7, 4:18, 4:21, 5:4, 20:5, 24:3  
 Filing, 7:25, 7:27, 7:32, 9:5, 16:27, 20:5, 24:8  
 Fines, 8:3, 24:6  
 Foundations, 1:5, 1:7, 2:23, 4:18, 4:21, 6:9, 6:12, 7:5, 7:9, 8:10, 8:25, 9:20, 10:22, 13:11, 18:19, 24:3, 24:6, 24:8, 24:10, 24:12  
 Gifts, 7:39, 8:10, 8:25, 9:20, 13:5, 13:6, 13:8, 13:12, 18:19, 20:5, 24:10, 24:12  
 Gross income, 7:25, 8:10, 11:35, 20:19, 24:8  
 Historic preservation, 18:27  
 Income interests, 1:5, 13:11  
 Information returns, 7:27, 16:27

**INCOME TAX—Cont'd**

Interest, 1:5, 4:13, 4:18, 4:21, 7:5, 7:25, 7:32, 8:10, 8:24 to 8:26, 11:12, 11:32, 11:35, 13:11, 18:19, 20:5, 24:3, 24:8, 24:10, 24:12, 26:2  
 Internal Revenue Code, 1:5, 1:7, 2:4, 2:23, 2:27, 4:18, 4:21, 8:3, 8:25, 11:32, 13:8, 16:1, 16:27, 20:1, 24:10, 24:12, 26:2  
 Internal Revenue Service, 2:27, 6:9, 8:10, 8:25, 11:1, 16:27, 20:1, 24:8  
 Jurisdiction, 8:3, 11:35  
 Liability, 4:13, 4:18, 4:21, 6:9, 7:5, 8:3, 11:1, 11:32, 11:35, 12:5, 13:12, 16:27, 18:27, 24:3, 24:6, 24:12  
 Local law, 11:35  
 Losses, 11:31, 11:35  
 Minimum investment return, 24:8  
 Museums, 18:19, 18:27, 24:8  
 Mutual fund, 24:10  
 Net investment income, 11:1, 11:35, 20:3, 20:13, 20:19, 24:8  
 Ordinary income, 8:10  
 Partnership, 11:12, 11:32  
 Patronage dividends, 7:25  
 Payment, 4:13, 4:18, 4:21, 7:25, 7:39, 8:10, 8:24 to 8:26, 9:20, 10:22, 13:6, 13:8, 16:1, 20:19, 24:3, 24:6, 24:12  
 Penalty, 4:18, 4:21, 7:27, 7:39, 8:10, 13:5, 24:8  
 Penalty tax, 4:18, 4:21, 24:8  
 Principal, 1:7, 2:23, 7:27, 8:3, 8:25, 8:26, 13:12, 20:5, 20:13, 20:19, 24:3, 24:6, 24:8, 24:12  
 Private foundations, 1:5, 2:23, 4:18, 4:21, 6:9, 6:12, 7:5, 7:9, 8:10, 8:25, 9:20, 10:22, 13:11, 24:10  
 Qualifying distributions, 24:8  
 Rates, 11:1, 11:32, 18:27, 20:5, 24:10  
 Regulations, 4:18, 8:10, 8:25, 8:26, 9:20, 11:13, 16:1, 20:1, 20:3, 20:13, 24:3, 24:8  
 Remainders, 13:11  
 Reserve, 7:25  
 Return, 6:9, 7:5, 7:25, 7:27, 11:12, 11:32, 11:35, 13:8, 16:27, 20:1, 20:5, 20:13, 24:3, 24:8  
 Sale, 4:18, 7:25, 8:10, 8:25, 8:26, 11:12, 11:13, 11:31, 11:35, 20:5, 20:19, 24:3  
 Shareholders, 7:25  
 Social clubs, 11:31, 11:35  
 Stock, 7:25, 8:10, 11:12, 24:3, 24:8  
 Tables, 8:24, 24:10  
 Tax Years, 8:10, 24:8  
 Taxable Income, 6:9, 7:5, 7:25, 7:27, 8:10, 8:24, 11:1, 11:12, 11:13, 11:31, 11:32, 11:35, 16:27, 18:27, 20:3, 20:19, 24:3, 24:10

**INCOME TAX—Cont'd**

Taxable year, 7:5, 7:25, 7:27, 8:10, 8:24 to 8:26, 11:1, 11:32, 11:35, 20:3, 24:3, 24:8  
 Tests, 11:12, 24:8  
 Treasury regulations, 9:20, 16:1, 24:8  
 Trust, 1:5, 1:7, 7:9, 7:39, 8:10, 8:24 to 8:26, 11:1, 11:32, 13:11, 13:12, 18:19, 24:3, 24:8, 24:10, 24:12  
 Trustees, 1:5, 1:7, 4:18, 8:3, 8:26, 9:20, 13:11, 13:12, 24:3  
 Undistributed income, 8:3, 24:3, 24:6  
 Unrelated business taxable income, 6:9, 7:5, 8:24, 11:1, 11:12, 11:13, 11:31, 11:32, 11:35, 16:27  
 Withholding, 5:4

**INDEBTEDNESS**

Default, 2:12, 11:24  
 Payment, 2:12, 7:25, 11:24, 11:25, 11:33, 22:7, 22:14

**INDEMNITY**

Agent, 4:13  
 Contract, 21:21  
 Expenses, 4:13  
 Liability, 4:13  
 Ownership, 18:23

**INDENTURE**

Trust, 1:64, 8:2, 8:28

**INDIANA**

Gift, 18:7  
 Statutes, 18:7

**INSURANCE**

Administration, 18:8, 21:9, 24:3  
 Agent, 4:13, 18:7, 18:8, 21:25, 24:3  
 Allocation, 17:2 to 17:4  
 Assignment, 18:7  
 Charitable trust, 24:3  
 Claims, 7:31, 18:7, 18:8, 18:21, 21:5, 21:18, 21:25, 21:41, 24:3  
 Class, 7:18, 7:31, 11:4  
 Collections, 18:7, 18:8  
 Contracts, 7:15, 8:4, 11:4  
 Creditors, 18:8  
 Exception, 7:1, 18:7, 18:8  
 Goods, 7:39, 10:6, 11:4, 16:29, 18:7, 18:21, 23:4, 23:15  
 Homicide, 21:41  
 Income, 1:21, 2:4, 4:13, 7:1, 7:15, 7:18, 7:21, 7:22, 7:24, 7:31, 7:39, 8:4, 10:6, 10:14, 11:4, 16:29, 16:30, 21:15, 21:18, 23:4, 23:15, 24:3  
 Investments, 7:22, 7:31, 10:14, 23:4, 23:15, 24:3

**INSURANCE—Cont'd**

Liability insurance, 10:6, 17:3, 17:4, 21:25  
 Life Insurance, 7:22, 10:14, 24:3  
 Life insurance, 7:22, 10:14, 24:3  
 Premiums, 7:22, 7:31, 7:39, 10:6, 21:21  
 Principal, 7:15, 7:18, 21:15, 24:3, 25:2  
 Receipts, 7:1, 7:31, 7:39, 16:29, 21:18, 23:4, 23:15, 24:3, 25:2  
 Restrictions, 17:2 to 17:4, 18:7, 25:2  
 Statutes, 2:4, 4:13, 4:14, 5:9, 17:2 to 17:4, 18:7, 21:25, 21:41  
 Stock, 1:21, 7:31, 10:6, 10:14, 21:18, 24:3  
 Support, 7:31, 16:29, 18:7, 18:8, 21:18, 21:23, 21:41  
 Tort liability, 14:8, 19:8, 21:25

**INTENT**

Charitable trusts, 7:40  
 Cy pres, 15:11, 18:18  
 Investments, 4:12  
 Trust, 1:2, 1:6, 1:60, 16:22, 16:26, 18:18

**INTEREST**

Advances, 1:43, 19:32, 21:38  
 Bonds, 1:45, 2:15, 11:12, 12:21, 12:22, 14:25, 21:44, 22:14, 24:3  
 Breach of trust, 5:5  
 Consent, 2:1, 4:3, 7:25, 10:39, 17:2, 18:10, 18:35, 21:10, 21:29, 21:34, 21:35, 21:38, 21:41, 21:46, 27:11  
 Damages, 1:17, 1:59, 3:10, 4:13, 4:22, 5:5, 14:38, 17:7, 18:35, 21:41, 21:44, 21:46, 22:4  
 Estate tax, 7:10, 8:25, 24:10, 24:12  
 Federal tax, 1:8, 7:5, 7:7, 7:10, 7:15, 7:18, 7:25, 7:28, 7:29, 7:31, 7:32, 7:35, 7:40, 8:7, 8:10, 8:18, 8:20 to 8:26, 8:28, 9:11, 9:15, 9:16, 9:24, 10:2, 10:3, 10:6, 10:7, 10:9, 10:12, 10:14, 10:23, 10:24, 10:30 to 10:32, 10:34, 10:36, 10:43, 11:6, 11:9, 11:10, 11:12, 11:15, 11:18, 11:20 to 11:22, 11:25, 11:32, 11:33, 11:35, 12:2, 12:12, 12:21, 12:22, 13:3, 13:11, 14:25, 16:25, 16:30, 17:10, 18:19, 19:32, 20:5, 21:15, 21:18, 21:46, 22:5, 22:14, 22:15, 22:19, 23:4, 24:3, 24:8, 24:10 to 24:12, 26:2, 27:10  
 Income tax, 1:5, 4:13, 4:18, 4:21, 7:5, 7:25, 7:32, 8:10, 8:24 to 8:26, 11:12, 11:32, 11:35, 13:11, 18:19, 20:5, 24:3, 24:8, 24:10, 24:12, 26:2

## INDEX

### INTEREST—Cont'd

Liability for, 1:43, 1:50, 1:61, 1:62, 4:13, 4:15, 4:21, 4:22, 7:5, 7:31, 21:23, 21:41, 21:44, 21:46, 24:12, 25:4  
Mortgages, 11:25, 24:3  
Principal, 1:8, 1:45, 6:2, 7:15, 7:18, 8:22, 8:25, 8:26, 10:23, 11:25, 12:7, 12:9, 18:15, 19:32, 20:5, 21:15, 22:4, 22:10, 22:15, 22:19, 24:3, 24:8, 24:11, 24:12, 26:3  
Rates, 2:15, 9:11, 11:32, 20:5, 24:10  
Recovery, 18:7, 18:11, 18:28  
Reduction, 7:25, 11:9, 21:9

### INTERNAL REVENUE SERVICE

Appeal, 7:36  
Definition, 6:1, 8:27, 9:4  
Origin, 5:16, 19:6  
Principles, 6:1, 6:10, 8:10  
Taxpayer, 6:9 to 6:11, 8:27, 8:28

### INVESTMENT TRUSTS

Real estate, 1:56

### INVESTMENTS

Accounting, 6:3, 8:22, 10:10  
Administrators, 24:8  
Advice, 4:22, 8:27, 10:14  
Advisors, 8:27  
Agents, 24:3  
Approval, 10:10, 10:17, 24:8  
Bonds, 9:30, 24:3  
Breach of duty, 4:2  
Characterization, 22:7  
Charitable trusts, 4:22, 10:2, 10:43  
Commingling, 7:19, 23:15  
Consent, 4:3  
Contract, 7:22, 22:10, 24:3  
Court, 4:2 to 8:3, 22:10, 23:4, 24:6, 24:8  
Credits, 22:7, 22:10, 22:19  
Damages, 4:22  
Discretion, 1:8, 8:3, 8:22, 8:25 to 8:27, 10:43, 22:7, 22:19, 24:3, 24:6  
Election, 8:28  
Enforcement, 4:22  
Examination, 11:35  
Expenses, 1:8, 4:12, 4:22, 7:22, 7:31, 8:3, 9:30, 10:9, 10:10, 10:22, 23:4, 24:3, 24:6, 24:8  
Fiduciary, 1:8, 4:3, 24:3  
Immunity, 4:22  
Income, 1:8, 6:3, 7:19, 7:22, 7:31, 7:32, 8:3, 8:22, 8:25, 8:26, 8:28, 10:1, 10:2, 10:9, 10:10, 10:14, 10:17, 10:22, 10:43, 11:18, 11:27,

### INVESTMENTS—Cont'd

11:35, 22:19, 23:4, 23:7, 23:15, 24:3, 24:6, 24:8, 24:10  
Inspection, 4:22, 9:30  
Insurance, 7:22, 7:31, 10:14, 23:4, 23:15, 24:3  
Interest, 1:8, 4:3, 4:22, 7:31, 7:32, 8:22, 8:25, 8:26, 8:28, 10:2, 10:9, 10:14, 10:43, 11:18, 11:35, 22:7, 22:10, 22:19, 23:4, 24:3, 24:8, 24:10  
Liability, 1:8, 4:2, 4:3, 4:12, 4:22, 7:31, 8:3, 8:22, 10:43, 11:35, 23:15, 24:3, 24:6  
Life insurance, 7:22, 10:14, 24:3  
Limited partnership, 11:18  
Lists, 9:30, 11:18  
Loans, 7:31, 7:32, 10:14, 10:17, 23:4, 23:15  
Loyalty, 4:2, 4:3, 4:22  
Mortgages, 24:3  
Negligence, 4:2, 4:3, 4:22  
Partnerships, 9:30  
Personal property, 8:28, 11:27, 11:35  
Powers, 1:8, 4:2, 4:22, 7:31, 22:19, 24:3  
Principal, 1:8, 6:3, 8:3, 8:22, 8:25, 8:26, 9:30, 12:14, 22:1, 22:10, 22:19, 24:3, 24:6, 24:8  
Purchase, 4:3, 4:22, 10:14, 22:10, 22:19  
Real estate, 10:9  
Reasonable care, 1:8, 24:3  
Regulations, 1:8, 8:22, 8:25 to 8:27, 9:30, 10:14, 24:3, 24:8  
Release, 24:3  
Retention, 8:25  
Review, 10:17, 22:7  
Sales, 7:19, 11:35  
Securities, 7:32, 8:22, 8:28, 9:30, 10:14, 22:10, 22:19  
Skill, 4:3  
Standard of care, 4:2, 4:12, 4:22  
Statutes, 4:2, 4:22, 22:1, 22:10, 22:19  
Subsidiary, 24:8  
Supervision, 10:17  
Tax consequences, 23:4  
Trust, 1:8, 4:2, 4:3, 4:22, 7:31, 8:22, 8:25, 8:26, 8:28, 9:30, 10:43, 24:3, 24:8, 24:10  
Trust instrument, 4:3, 7:31, 8:25, 8:26, 24:10  
Trustees, 1:8, 4:2, 4:3, 4:22, 8:3, 8:22, 8:26, 9:30, 24:3  
Uniform Prudent Investor Act, 4:12, 4:22

### ISRAEL

Trustee, 18:8

### JOINT VENTURE

Creation, 21:21  
Definition, 22:10

**JOINT VENTURE—Cont'd**

Trustees, 18:7

**JUDGMENT CREDITORS**

Remedies, 18:8

**JUDGMENTS**

Agent, 4:13, 8:3, 18:8, 24:6

Collection, 18:8

Creditors, 18:8

Evidence, 18:8

Interest, 4:13

Purposes, 4:13, 7:38, 8:3, 24:6

Title, 18:8

Trustees, 8:3

**JURISDICTION**

Charitable trusts, 4:15, 14:6

Conversion, 18:7, 18:8

Court, 4:2, 4:15, 8:3, 14:2, 14:4, 14:6, 14:31, 14:38, 16:5 to 18:8, 18:23, 19:16, 20:2, 21:10, 21:42

Enforcement, 4:15, 14:6, 14:38, 20:2, 21:8, 21:10

Equity, 18:7

Income tax, 8:3, 11:35

Judicial, 14:31, 16:5 to 18:8, 19:16, 20:2

Land, 18:8

Personal property, 11:35, 18:7, 18:8

Release, 21:42

Statutes, 4:2, 14:28, 18:7

Subject matter, 18:8

Trustees, 4:2, 4:15, 8:3, 14:6, 18:7

Trusts, 4:2, 4:15, 14:6, 14:38

Types, 14:2, 14:32, 14:38, 16:6, 18:7, 20:2

**KANSAS**

Statutes, 1:29

Trust, 16:19

**KNOWLEDGE**

Laches, 18:7

Third parties, 8:27, 23:12

**LABOR**

Charitable trusts, 7:40

Compensation, 7:21, 7:40, 18:11, 18:21

Officers, 5:8, 5:14, 5:15, 7:21, 9:33, 14:31, 18:11, 25:2 to 25:4, 25:6, 25:8, 25:9, 25:12

Ratification, 25:2, 25:8, 25:12

Trustees, 9:33

**LABOR ORGANIZATIONS**

Exempt status, 20:13, 20:19, 25:11, 25:12

Liability, 25:4, 25:8

Membership, 20:19, 25:2, 25:7

**LABOR ORGANIZATIONS—Cont'd**

Officers, 25:2 to 25:4, 25:6, 25:8, 25:9, 25:12

Political activity, 20:13

Reporting requirements, 20:15, 25:2

Tax-exempt status, 20:13, 20:19, 25:11, 25:12

Tort liability, 25:8

Trusteeships, 25:9, 25:12

**LACHES**

Application, 18:7

Notice, 18:7

Prejudice, 18:7

Statute of Limitations, 18:7

Trustees, 18:7

**LAND**

Jurisdiction, 18:8

**LANGUAGE**

Appeal, 18:28

Charitable trusts, 10:2

Technical, 14:18

**LEAD TRUSTS**

Charitable Trusts, 7:10

**LEASES**

Court, 11:13

Expenses, 6:1

Insurance, 10:6

Rent, 11:13, 11:19, 11:23

Tax, 4:17, 6:1, 10:4, 10:6, 11:13, 11:23

Term, 10:4

**LEGISLATURE**

Trustees, 18:7

**LIABILITIES OF TRUSTEES**

Agents, 1:4

Beneficiaries, 1:4

Charitable trusts, 1:4

Contracts, 1:4

Interest, 1:4

Torts, 1:4

**LIABILITY INSURANCE**

Premiums, 10:6

**LIENS**

Mortgages, 2:20, 11:25

Payment, 11:25

Pledges, 11:25

Title, 11:25

**LIFE INSURANCE**

Amount, 7:22, 10:14

## INDEX

### LIFE INSURANCE—Cont'd

Assignments, 24:3  
Income tax, 24:3  
Investment, 10:14, 24:3  
Investments, 7:22, 10:14, 24:3  
Knowledge, 10:14  
Loan, 10:14  
Purchase, 10:14  
Trustees, 24:3

### LIMITED PARTNERSHIP

Investment, 11:18  
Limited partners, 12:6

### LITERATURE

Charitable trusts, 1:4

### LOANS

Advancement, 8:5, 23:15  
Income tax, 4:21, 7:5, 7:32  
Interest, 1:43, 1:62, 4:17, 4:21, 7:5, 7:31, 7:32, 8:5, 10:6, 10:14, 11:21, 18:23, 21:18, 22:14, 23:4, 25:4  
Investments, 7:31, 7:32, 10:14, 10:17, 23:4, 23:15  
Life insurance, 10:14  
Loyalty, 18:40  
Nonprofit corporations, 1:21, 1:43, 2:24, 4:17, 4:21, 20:15, 21:18  
Relatives, 10:17  
Student Loans, 9:7, 10:25, 11:29, 23:4, 23:15  
Trustees, 1:43, 7:13, 18:40, 21:18

### LOBBYING

Charitable contributions, 7:5, 7:15, 7:18, 7:31, 7:40, 8:28, 13:8  
Exceptions, 8:28, 9:29, 12:18, 12:22  
Exempt status, 7:5, 7:15, 7:18, 7:31, 7:40, 8:8, 8:9, 8:28, 9:29, 9:30, 10:43, 12:9, 12:11, 12:12, 12:17, 12:18, 12:20, 12:22, 21:21  
Grass roots lobbying, 8:8, 12:11, 12:13 to 12:16, 12:18, 12:22, 20:2  
Penalties, 7:31, 7:40  
Reporting requirements, 7:40, 10:19, 20:15  
Restrictions, 12:12, 12:22, 20:2  
Social welfare organizations, 7:15, 7:40  
Substantial part test, 12:17  
Technical assistance, 12:18, 12:22  
Trade associations, 12:12, 13:8, 26:7  
Voter education, 8:8, 10:19, 12:19

### LOSSES

Damages, 3:10, 14:8, 25:8  
Income, 7:22, 11:18, 11:31, 11:35, 22:15, 23:4, 23:15

### LOSSES—Cont'd

Income tax, 11:31, 11:35  
Possession, 18:7  
Principal, 22:15  
Property, 3:10, 3:18, 4:2, 7:22, 11:18, 11:31, 11:35, 18:7  
Recovery, 18:7, 25:8  
Sale, 7:22, 11:18, 11:31, 11:35, 18:7, 22:15  
Trustees, 4:2, 18:7

### LOTS

Sales, 7:23, 7:40, 11:19

### LOUISIANA

Gift, 18:7  
Statutes, 18:5, 18:7  
Trust, 1:31

### LOYALTY

Charitable trust, 18:39  
Claims, 18:6  
Conflict of interest, 4:5, 18:39  
Consent, 4:3  
Corporations, 1:11, 1:42, 4:2, 4:4, 4:5, 4:22, 18:39  
Courts, 4:3, 4:5, 4:22, 18:6  
Fiduciary duty, 1:42, 18:6  
Investments, 4:2, 4:3, 4:22  
Loans, 18:40  
Relief, 18:6  
Self-dealing, 4:5, 4:22  
Statutes, 4:2, 4:22, 18:6, 18:40  
Stock, 1:11, 1:42  
Trustees, 4:2 to 4:4, 4:22, 18:39, 18:40

### MAIL

Death, 2:12, 24:3

### MAINTENANCE

Income, 1:35, 7:21, 7:28, 9:11, 10:3, 10:7, 10:23, 10:25, 10:38, 11:4, 11:22, 21:15, 21:18, 21:46, 24:8, 27:5, 27:7  
Payment, 7:21, 7:28, 10:7, 11:22, 21:21  
Support, 9:7, 9:11, 10:23, 21:18, 21:42, 24:8  
Trustee, 10:38

### MAJORITY

Trustees, 1:4, 4:11, 8:3, 9:21, 9:33, 16:12, 16:20, 24:3

### MANAGEMENT

Accounting, 6:4, 8:22  
Credits, 22:19  
Evidence, 2:12, 10:19, 12:7, 14:35, 18:28, 23:6  
Lease, 2:12, 4:22, 11:33, 16:20, 17:4, 21:18, 24:3  
Mortgage, 2:12, 11:33, 17:4

**MANAGEMENT—Cont'd**

Motive, 22:19  
 Property, 1:3, 1:4, 1:7, 1:8, 1:41, 1:56, 1:64, 2:12, 3:15, 4:2, 4:3, 4:22, 5:16, 7:28, 8:22, 8:28, 10:3, 10:23, 10:25, 11:33, 15:14, 16:14, 16:20, 17:4, 17:8, 18:1, 18:11, 18:28, 22:19, 23:1, 24:3, 25:9, 25:12, 27:1, 27:4, 27:8, 27:10, 27:11  
 Trustees, 1:3, 1:4, 1:7, 1:8, 1:56, 1:64, 4:2 to 4:4, 4:22, 8:22, 9:30, 12:7, 16:20, 21:18, 24:3

**MANAGERS**

Employment, 5:7, 10:14

**MARKET VALUE**

Securities, 8:10, 8:14, 8:21, 8:22, 8:28, 10:7, 10:12, 11:21

**MARRIAGE**

Consideration, 18:6  
 Fraud, 18:6  
 Promise, 18:6

**MARYLAND**

Statutes, 1:33, 13:9, 18:11  
 Trust, 14:8, 18:11

**MASSACHUSETTS**

Gift, 18:7  
 Statutes, 1:34, 16:20, 18:7, 18:11, 18:28  
 Trust, 14:8, 18:11

**MEDICAID**

Availability, 21:46  
 Payment, 21:6, 21:16  
 Tax, 21:18, 21:46

**MEDICAL CARE**

Support, 21:42

**MEDICAL RECORDS**

Diagnosis, 21:42, 21:46

**MEMBERS**

Benefits, 1:2, 1:9, 1:10, 1:12, 1:13, 1:22, 1:43, 1:60, 1:62, 1:63, 2:24, 2:29, 3:11, 4:9, 4:16, 4:17, 6:2, 7:11, 7:17, 7:20, 7:21, 7:24, 7:31, 7:39, 8:27, 8:28, 9:15, 9:19, 11:27 to 11:29, 12:6, 12:16, 21:13, 21:21, 21:46, 22:1, 22:15, 23:2, 23:8, 24:9, 25:1, 25:11, 25:12  
 Books, 1:43, 2:12, 2:23, 2:29, 3:9, 3:18, 4:11, 4:21, 9:30, 11:5, 11:15, 11:17, 16:27, 22:14, 22:18, 25:2  
 Cemetery associations, 27:5, 27:10, 27:11  
 Churches, 1:9, 1:32, 1:45, 1:64, 7:11, 7:39, 7:40, 8:8, 8:28, 9:33, 11:4, 16:2, 16:4, 16:5, 16:11 to 16:14, 16:16, 16:18, 16:20, 16:21, 16:23,

**MEMBERS—Cont'd**

16:24, 16:26, 16:27, 16:29, 16:30, 18:7  
 Classes, 1:14, 1:55, 1:60, 1:61, 2:12, 2:29, 3:1, 3:18, 10:12, 10:25, 16:16, 19:28, 19:32, 21:18, 24:8  
 Compensation, 1:11 to 1:14, 1:21, 1:22, 1:26, 1:30, 1:32, 1:35, 1:37, 1:43, 1:44, 1:54, 1:56, 1:59, 1:60, 2:12, 2:15, 2:24, 2:29, 3:10, 3:18, 4:3, 4:5, 4:14, 4:17 to 4:19, 4:21, 4:22, 7:11, 7:21, 7:31, 7:40, 8:3, 8:27, 9:20, 9:30, 10:39, 11:5, 12:16, 16:26, 16:30, 21:18, 21:22, 22:9, 24:3, 24:6, 24:9  
 Conflicts of interest, 1:11, 16:16  
 Consolidation, 1:13, 1:49, 2:12, 3:15, 15:1, 15:3 to 15:6, 15:8 to 15:10, 15:12 to 15:15, 15:17, 22:17  
 Cooperatives, 1:1, 7:25, 7:40, 17:10, 22:1, 22:3 to 22:11, 22:14, 22:15, 22:17 to 22:19  
 Debts, 1:37, 1:39, 1:55, 2:20, 4:1, 4:22, 5:5, 7:26, 15:13, 15:14, 16:11, 16:30, 22:3, 22:5, 22:18, 22:19  
 Derivative actions, 1:12, 1:17, 1:45, 1:64  
 Dissolution, 1:1, 1:11 to 1:14, 1:21, 1:22, 1:33, 1:35, 1:43, 1:45, 1:49, 1:51, 1:54, 1:55, 1:63, 1:64, 2:2, 2:12, 2:24, 2:29, 3:1, 3:2, 3:15, 4:10, 6:4, 7:25, 8:2, 8:3, 8:28, 15:1, 15:3 to 15:6, 15:8 to 15:10, 15:12 to 15:15, 15:17, 16:14, 16:16, 16:21, 16:26, 22:7, 22:18, 22:19, 23:1, 24:6, 27:11  
 Expulsion, 3:11, 3:18, 14:2, 14:3, 14:38, 22:3, 23:1, 23:3, 23:5  
 Indemnification, 1:35, 1:55, 1:59, 1:61, 2:15, 4:13, 4:22, 5:5, 5:16, 8:3, 24:6  
 Inspection, 2:1, 4:20, 4:22, 7:11, 7:18, 9:30, 11:13, 18:6, 21:15, 21:25, 21:41, 21:46  
 Interest, 1:1, 1:11, 1:17, 1:26, 1:35, 1:37, 1:43, 1:45, 1:55, 1:59, 1:61, 1:62, 2:1, 2:15, 3:1, 3:6, 3:10, 4:3, 4:5, 4:6, 4:11, 4:13, 4:15, 4:17, 4:18, 4:21, 4:22, 5:5, 6:2, 7:15, 7:18, 7:25, 7:28, 7:31, 7:40, 8:8, 8:28, 9:11, 9:15, 9:24, 10:12, 10:14, 10:39, 11:9, 11:10, 11:12, 11:15, 11:20, 11:33, 11:35, 12:7, 12:12, 12:15, 12:22, 13:3, 13:4, 14:2, 14:6, 14:38, 16:2, 16:4, 16:11, 16:16, 16:30, 17:7, 17:10, 18:1, 18:7, 18:15, 18:20, 18:36, 19:24, 19:32, 20:2, 21:13, 21:15, 21:18, 21:19, 21:23, 21:34, 21:41, 21:46, 22:4, 22:5, 22:7, 22:10, 22:14, 22:15, 22:19, 23:4, 24:3, 24:8, 24:10, 24:12, 26:2, 26:3, 27:10, 27:11  
 Labor organizations, 20:17, 20:19, 25:1 to 25:3, 25:5, 25:7, 25:8, 25:10 to 25:12  
 Liability, 1:1, 1:3, 1:9 to 1:11, 1:26, 1:28, 1:42, 1:43, 1:52, 1:54 to 1:56, 1:59, 1:61, 1:62, 1:64, 4:1 to 4:22, 5:5, 5:16, 6:4, 7:31, 7:40,

## INDEX

### MEMBERS—Cont'd

8:3, 11:35, 13:12, 14:1, 14:6, 14:7, 15:15, 16:11, 16:13, 16:27, 16:30, 17:7, 17:10, 18:6, 18:8, 18:40, 19:7, 19:28, 19:32, 21:15, 21:18, 21:23 to 21:25, 21:41, 21:46, 22:11, 23:12, 23:13, 23:15, 24:3, 24:5, 24:6, 24:12, 25:8  
Meetings, 1:11, 2:12, 2:13, 2:20, 2:23, 2:29, 3:2, 3:3, 3:8, 3:14, 3:18, 4:21, 5:2, 11:10, 11:35, 12:18, 19:4, 19:32, 21:15, 21:22, 22:3, 24:5, 25:2, 25:7, 25:12  
Merger, 1:12, 1:13, 1:49, 2:12, 3:15, 15:1, 15:3 to 15:6, 15:8 to 15:10, 15:12 to 15:15, 15:17, 22:17  
Minnesota, 21:19  
Model Nonprofit Corporation Act, 1:1, 1:10 to 1:13, 1:16, 1:21, 1:28, 1:30, 1:33, 1:37, 1:39, 1:44, 1:52, 1:55, 1:62, 1:64, 2:2, 2:10, 2:11, 2:15, 2:17, 3:1, 3:3, 3:7, 3:9, 3:11 to 3:13, 3:15, 3:17, 4:1, 4:2, 4:5, 4:13, 4:17, 5:2, 15:1, 15:15, 16:13  
Necessity, 4:10, 14:1, 14:3  
Notice, 1:11, 1:37, 1:48, 1:54, 1:60, 1:63, 2:10, 2:12, 2:15, 2:17, 3:3 to 3:5, 3:7, 3:9, 3:11, 3:14, 3:17 to 4:19, 7:25, 7:31, 7:39, 7:40, 8:27, 8:28, 9:33, 10:12, 10:14, 10:39, 12:12, 13:8, 14:36, 14:38, 15:8, 15:9, 15:17, 16:5, 16:12, 16:27, 18:7, 19:4, 19:32, 21:15, 21:21, 22:3, 22:9, 22:14, 22:19, 24:3, 25:2, 25:5, 26:7  
Ownership rights, 17:6, 22:5  
Patronage credits, 22:5, 22:7, 22:19  
Patronage dividends, 7:25, 22:5, 22:7, 22:14, 22:15, 22:18, 22:19  
Proxy, 1:48, 1:55, 2:12, 2:17, 3:3, 3:7, 3:8, 3:18, 12:12, 13:8, 15:1, 15:3 to 15:6, 15:8, 15:9, 15:12, 15:13, 22:3, 22:6  
Records, 1:11, 1:55, 1:60, 2:12, 2:13, 2:23, 2:29, 3:3, 3:9, 3:18, 4:19, 4:21, 4:22, 5:2, 6:4, 7:25, 7:26, 8:8, 9:5, 9:30, 16:27, 19:4, 19:32, 20:17, 21:22, 21:23, 21:46, 23:7, 25:2  
Revised Model Nonprofit Corporation Act, 1:1, 1:10 to 1:12, 1:16, 1:28, 1:37, 1:39, 1:55, 1:62, 2:2, 3:1, 3:11, 3:17, 4:1, 4:2, 4:5, 4:13, 4:17, 5:2  
Right to inspect, 3:9, 3:18  
Rights, 1:1, 1:9, 1:30, 1:31, 1:37, 1:45, 1:48, 1:49, 1:51, 1:55, 1:59 to 1:61, 1:63, 2:2, 2:11, 2:12, 2:18, 2:20, 2:29, 3:1, 4:10, 4:14, 5:6, 5:16, 9:24, 11:13, 11:17, 11:20, 13:1, 14:3 to 14:5, 14:36, 14:38, 15:8, 15:10, 16:5, 16:13, 16:14, 16:30, 17:6, 17:7, 17:10, 18:6 to 18:8, 18:36, 18:40, 19:7, 19:24, 19:32, 20:2, 21:18, 21:23, 21:34, 21:45, 21:46, 22:3 to 22:5, 22:10, 22:17 to 22:19, 23:1, 23:2, 23:6, 23:11, 25:7, 25:12, 27:10

### MEMBERS—Cont'd

Social clubs, 1:1, 1:2, 7:19, 7:40, 11:27 to 11:29, 11:31, 11:35, 14:3, 14:38, 23:1 to 23:13, 23:15  
Special meeting, 2:12, 2:17, 3:3, 3:5, 3:13, 3:17, 3:18, 15:1, 15:8, 15:9, 19:4, 19:32, 22:3, 22:8, 22:17  
Standing, 1:61, 4:15, 7:33, 13:4, 14:5, 14:6, 16:16, 16:20, 18:7, 18:20, 25:3, 25:5, 25:7  
Stock ownership, 1:31, 7:25, 22:6, 22:7, 22:10, 22:19  
Suspension, 3:11, 22:3, 23:3, 23:15  
Taxable income, 7:25, 7:26, 7:40, 11:4, 11:5, 11:7 to 11:10, 11:12 to 11:17, 11:20, 11:27 to 11:29, 11:31, 11:33, 11:35, 16:27, 16:30, 19:32, 20:9, 20:17, 20:19, 21:18, 21:46, 22:19, 23:4, 23:7, 23:11, 23:15, 24:3, 24:10  
Termination, 2:12, 2:29, 3:1, 3:11, 4:10, 10:39, 14:3, 14:36, 19:24, 19:32, 21:41, 21:46, 22:7, 22:9, 24:3  
Tort liability, 14:7, 16:11, 17:7, 19:7, 19:28, 21:25, 25:8  
Voting, 1:26, 1:30 to 1:32, 1:42, 1:44, 1:48, 1:49, 1:55, 1:59, 1:62, 2:12, 2:29, 3:2, 3:6, 3:17, 8:8, 9:24, 10:12, 12:17, 15:9, 15:10, 15:14, 19:4, 22:3, 22:6, 23:8, 25:5

### MENTAL ILLNESS

Duration, 21:11

### MERGER

Charitable trust, 15:2, 15:16, 15:17  
Creditors, 15:2, 15:9, 15:14  
Income, 1:13, 10:7  
Principal, 2:12  
Stock, 1:12, 1:13, 1:49, 22:17

### MICHIGAN

Investment, 18:6  
Statutes, 1:35, 18:6

### MINNESOTA

Statutes, 21:19  
Trustee, 1:36

### MINORS

Advances, 21:25  
Consent, 21:30, 21:35, 21:37, 21:46  
Distributions, 23:15  
Gifts, 21:46  
Next of kin, 21:46  
Payments, 21:46  
Release, 21:46  
Statute of Limitations, 21:25, 21:46

**MISCONDUCT**

Guardian, 1:52  
Trustee, 1:36, 1:41, 1:54

**MISMANAGEMENT**

Corporations, 4:2  
Trustee, 4:2

**MISREPRESENTATION**

Interest, 18:7  
Presumption, 18:7  
Remedies, 18:7  
Statute of Limitations, 18:7  
Support, 18:7  
Title, 18:7  
Wife, 18:7

**MISTAKE**

Basis, 21:14

**MODEL NONPROFIT CORPORATION ACT**

Articles of amendment, 1:13  
Articles of incorporation, 1:1, 1:13, 1:30, 1:39, 1:44, 2:2, 2:4, 2:5, 2:10, 2:11, 2:15, 2:17, 3:1, 3:9, 3:12, 3:13, 3:15, 3:17, 15:1, 15:15  
Books, 3:9  
Bylaws, 1:1, 1:16, 1:30, 1:37, 1:44, 1:52, 1:55, 2:2, 2:10, 2:11, 2:15, 3:1, 3:9, 3:11 to 3:13, 3:15, 3:17, 4:13  
Churches, 1:64, 16:13  
Consolidation, 1:13, 3:15, 15:1, 15:15  
Corporate name, 2:2, 2:5, 2:15, 15:15  
Directors, 1:1, 1:10 to 1:13, 1:19, 1:21, 1:28, 1:30, 1:33, 1:37, 1:39, 1:44, 1:50, 1:52, 1:55, 1:62, 1:64, 2:2, 2:10, 2:11, 2:15 to 2:17, 3:1, 3:3, 3:7, 3:9, 3:11 to 3:13, 3:15, 3:17, 4:1, 4:2, 4:5, 4:13, 4:17, 5:2, 15:1, 15:15, 16:13, 18:39  
Duties, 1:28, 1:30, 1:37, 1:44, 2:11, 2:15, 3:15, 4:1, 4:2, 4:5, 4:13, 5:2, 18:39  
Election, 3:1, 3:12, 3:13, 3:15  
Incorporators, 2:2, 2:5, 2:9, 2:10  
Liability, 1:1, 1:10, 1:11, 1:28, 1:50, 1:52, 1:55, 1:62, 1:64, 4:1, 4:2, 4:5, 4:13, 4:17, 15:15, 16:13  
Meetings, 1:11, 3:3, 5:2  
Members, 1:1, 1:10 to 1:13, 1:16, 1:21, 1:28, 1:30, 1:33, 1:37, 1:39, 1:44, 1:52, 1:55, 1:62, 1:64, 2:2, 2:10, 2:11, 2:15, 2:17, 3:1, 3:3, 3:7, 3:9, 3:11 to 3:13, 3:15, 3:17, 4:1, 4:2, 4:5, 4:13, 4:17, 5:2, 15:1, 15:15, 16:13  
Merger, 1:12, 1:13, 3:15, 15:1, 15:15  
Model Business Corporation Act, 1:11  
Notice, 1:11, 1:19, 1:37, 2:10, 2:15, 2:17, 3:3, 3:7, 3:9, 3:11, 3:17

**MODEL NONPROFIT CORPORATION ACT**

—Cont'd  
Powers, 2:2, 2:15, 3:15, 4:2  
Purpose clause, 2:4  
Records, 1:11, 1:55, 3:3, 3:9, 5:2  
Registered agent, 2:2  
Registered office, 2:2  
Removal, 1:55, 3:11, 3:17  
Revised Model Nonprofit Corporation Act, 1:1, 1:10 to 1:12, 1:16, 1:18, 1:19, 1:23 to 1:25, 1:27, 1:28, 1:37 to 1:40, 1:46, 1:50, 1:53, 1:55, 1:57, 1:62, 2:2, 3:1, 3:11, 3:17, 4:1, 4:2, 4:5, 4:13, 4:17, 5:2, 18:39  
Ultra vires, 2:16  
Voting, 1:30, 1:44, 1:55, 1:62, 3:17

**MONEY**

Distributions, 7:25, 22:14, 22:19, 23:8

**MORTGAGE**

Chattel mortgages, 11:25  
Consent, 2:12 to 16:12, 17:2  
Costs, 11:33, 17:5  
Courts, 2:13, 16:12  
Enforcement, 17:5  
Expenses, 2:12, 2:15, 11:33, 17:2, 17:4  
Foreclosure, 17:5  
Income, 1:45, 2:15, 10:6, 11:25, 11:33, 14:25  
Leases, 10:6  
Loans, 10:6  
Management, 2:12, 11:33, 17:4  
Notice, 2:12, 2:15, 15:8, 15:17, 16:12, 17:5  
Parties, 15:8  
Payment, 1:45, 2:12, 2:15, 10:6, 11:25, 11:33  
Possession, 2:15, 16:12  
Principal, 1:45, 2:12, 11:25  
Recording, 17:2, 17:4, 17:5  
Sales, 10:6  
Security, 2:15, 11:25, 14:25, 17:5  
Termination, 2:12, 10:6, 17:4, 17:5  
Terms, 2:12  
Trustees, 16:12, 16:18

**MUSEUMS**

Abandoned Shipwreck Act, 18:11  
Acquisition, 6:1, 18:4, 18:6 to 18:11, 18:13, 18:20, 18:24, 18:27, 18:40  
American Indian Religious Freedom Act, 18:12  
Archaeological Resources Protection Act, 18:9, 18:10, 18:12, 18:40  
Art museums, 11:6, 11:15  
Artifacts, 18:4 to 18:12, 18:15, 18:23, 18:28, 18:40  
Arts and Artifacts Indemnity Act, 18:23

## INDEX

### MUSEUMS—Cont'd

Bailment contract, 18:21, 18:22  
Birds, 18:12, 18:28, 18:29  
Charitable contribution deductions, 18:40  
Commercial code, 18:4 to 18:7  
Convention on Cultural Property Implementation Act, 18:15  
Copyright Act, 18:34, 18:35  
Cultural property, 18:1, 18:5, 18:7, 18:8, 18:15, 18:23, 18:28  
Cy pres doctrine, 18:18  
Deaccessioning, 18:24, 18:40  
Directors, 6:1, 18:10, 18:39, 18:40, 24:8  
Employees, 10:25, 11:15, 18:8, 18:39  
Endangered Species Act, 18:28, 18:30  
Endangered species, 18:12, 18:28, 18:30  
Evaluations, 8:6  
Exchanges, 18:20  
Exhibitions, 18:4, 18:20, 18:23, 18:36  
Federal funding, 18:2, 18:40  
Foreign governments, 18:7, 18:8, 18:25  
Forgeries, 18:6  
Freedom of expression, 18:35  
Funding, 18:1, 18:2, 18:40  
Gift of personality, 18:16, 18:17  
Gifts, 18:16, 18:19, 18:40  
Guards, 18:38, 18:40  
Historical preservation laws, 18:25  
Import restrictions, 18:15  
Indemnification, 18:23  
Indian, 18:1, 18:7, 18:9, 18:10, 18:12, 18:14  
International loans, 18:23  
Lacey Act, 18:29  
Liability, 6:1, 6:4, 18:6, 18:8, 18:21, 18:22, 18:27, 18:35, 18:38, 18:40  
Loans, 10:25, 18:2, 18:21, 18:23, 18:40  
Mammals, 18:28, 18:29, 18:31  
Marine Mammal Protection Act, 18:31  
Migratory Bird Treaty Act, 18:32  
Moral, 18:6, 18:33, 18:34, 18:39, 18:40  
National Stolen Properties Act, 18:9  
Native American Graves Protection and Repatriation Act, 18:13  
Obscenity, 18:36, 18:40  
Organizational structure, 18:1  
Permits, 6:1, 18:7, 18:8, 18:10, 18:11, 18:21, 18:24, 18:28, 18:35, 18:40, 24:8  
Pre-Columbian Art Act, 18:14  
Public charities, 9:9, 18:19, 24:8  
Publicly supported, 9:9  
Rights of artists, 18:33 to 18:36

### MUSEUMS—Cont'd

Scientific specimens, 18:28  
Security guards, 18:38  
Shops, 11:6, 11:15  
Standards of conduct, 18:39, 18:40  
State, 6:1, 18:1, 18:4 to 18:11, 18:17, 18:20 to 18:28, 18:32, 18:34, 18:35, 18:40, 24:8  
Stolen property, 18:7, 18:8, 18:28  
Systematic collections, 18:28  
Tax considerations, 18:3  
Uniform Commercial Code, 18:5 to 18:7  
Unrelated business taxable income, 11:6, 11:15, 18:3  
Volunteers, 11:6, 11:15, 18:37, 18:40  
Wildlife, 18:28 to 18:30, 18:32, 18:40

### MUTUAL BENEFIT

Bailments, 18:21

### NAME

Change, 2:8, 2:20, 10:38, 13:12, 15:7, 15:14, 19:3, 20:14  
Husband, 21:38  
Title, 1:7, 1:8, 1:41, 7:31, 11:14, 14:1, 16:24, 17:3, 17:4, 18:9, 25:2  
Trustee, 1:7, 1:8, 1:41, 8:22, 8:26, 10:19, 10:30, 10:38, 14:1, 16:24, 24:2, 24:11  
Wife, 21:38

### NATIVE AMERICANS

United States, 18:12

### NEGLIGENCE

Agent, 4:8, 4:13, 21:25  
Charitable trusts, 4:22  
Compensation, 2:15, 4:3, 4:14, 4:22, 5:9, 18:21  
Damages, 4:8, 4:13, 4:14, 4:22, 18:21, 21:25  
Diligence, 18:21  
Guardian, 21:25  
Immunity, 4:14, 4:22, 14:7, 21:25, 21:26  
Investments, 4:2, 4:3, 4:22  
Jurisdiction, 4:2  
Sales, 21:26, 23:12  
Skill, 4:3, 4:8, 18:21, 21:25  
Statutes, 4:2, 4:13, 4:14, 4:22, 5:9, 21:25, 21:26, 23:12  
Tort, 14:7, 21:25, 21:26  
Trust, 4:2, 4:3, 4:22  
Trustee, 4:2, 4:3, 4:8, 4:22

### NEUTRAL PRINCIPLES

Church property, 16:4

**NEVADA**

Trust, 1:41  
Trustee, 1:41

**NEW HAMPSHIRE**

Statutes, 4:14

**NEW JERSEY**

Gift, 18:7  
Statutes, 1:43, 16:20, 16:21, 18:7  
Trust, 4:11  
Trustee, 4:11

**NEW YORK**

Gift, 18:7, 18:8  
Investment, 1:1, 1:45, 18:6  
Trust, 1:1, 1:45, 1:64, 3:10, 4:11, 18:1  
Trustee, 1:64, 4:11, 18:8

**NEXT OF KIN**

Definition, 21:41  
Probate, 21:41

**NONPROFIT CORPORATIONS**

Charitable Trusts, 1:64, 4:22, 14:6

**NONRESIDENTS**

Process, 19:1

**NORTH CAROLINA**

Statutes, 13:9

**NOTICE**

Actual notice, 10:17  
Assignment, 14:38, 16:27, 18:7  
Bank, 2:14, 10:7, 10:38, 22:14  
Condition, 10:38, 14:12, 14:16, 14:35, 14:38, 18:7, 24:3, 25:2  
Income tax, 7:25, 7:39, 8:10, 8:25, 11:32, 13:5, 13:8, 16:27, 20:1, 24:3  
Inquiry, 16:27, 18:7  
Jurisdiction, 14:38, 16:5, 18:7  
Principal, 1:48, 2:12, 7:37, 8:25, 10:38, 14:27, 14:36, 19:32, 21:14, 21:15, 22:19, 24:3, 25:2, 25:5  
Resignation, 2:12, 24:3  
Sale, 2:12, 7:25, 8:10, 8:25, 10:12, 14:12, 14:27, 14:38, 15:8, 16:12, 18:7, 18:21, 18:35, 22:14, 22:19, 24:3  
Tax, 1:48, 4:19, 7:16, 7:25, 7:31, 7:36 to 7:40, 8:1, 8:10, 8:25, 8:27, 8:28, 9:1, 9:2, 9:33, 10:1, 10:4, 10:7, 10:8, 10:11, 10:12, 10:14, 10:15, 10:37, 10:39, 10:42, 10:43, 11:32, 12:12, 13:5, 13:8, 14:38, 16:27, 19:32, 20:1, 21:14, 21:15, 21:21, 22:9, 22:14, 22:16, 22:19, 24:3, 26:7

**NOTICE—Cont'd**

Trustees, 9:33, 16:12, 18:7, 24:3

**NURSING HOMES**

Charitable organizations, 1:1

**OBSOLESCENCE**

Income, 24:3  
Principal, 24:3  
Property, 24:3

**OFFICE**

Trust, 1:7, 1:8, 1:41, 2:12, 5:1, 5:5, 7:26, 7:31, 9:23, 11:25, 15:10, 16:24, 24:3, 24:9, 25:2

**OFFICE BUILDINGS**

Insurance, 21:18

**OFFICERS**

Acts, 1:9, 1:11, 1:12, 1:35, 1:41, 1:55, 1:64, 2:16, 4:8, 4:13, 4:14, 4:22, 5:1, 5:3, 5:9, 5:12, 9:29, 18:11, 19:8, 25:4, 25:6, 25:8, 25:12

Agency, 1:9, 4:18, 5:3, 5:5, 9:33, 16:26, 25:12

Authority, 1:9, 1:32, 1:64, 2:1, 2:12, 2:16, 2:21, 2:22, 2:28, 2:29, 4:8, 4:18, 5:2, 5:3, 5:5, 5:7, 5:8, 5:13, 5:16, 6:1, 16:16, 16:26, 18:11, 18:38, 19:8, 24:6, 24:9

Bonds, 1:45, 2:12, 2:15, 7:21, 9:30, 11:12

Breach of trust, 5:5

Charitable trusts, 1:64, 4:22

Classification, 1:1, 2:24, 6:1, 9:20, 9:33, 10:39

Contracts, 1:9, 2:12, 2:15, 2:23, 5:3, 5:5, 5:10, 5:14, 5:16, 6:1, 22:19

Cooperatives, 1:1, 7:25, 22:3, 22:9, 22:19

Corporations, 1:1, 1:2, 1:9 to 1:12, 1:19, 1:21, 1:22, 1:32, 1:33, 1:35, 1:43 to 1:45, 1:52, 1:54 to 1:56, 1:60, 1:61, 1:64, 2:1, 2:15, 2:22 to 2:24, 2:29, 4:20 to 4:22, 5:2, 5:3, 6:1, 12:3, 13:12, 14:16, 14:31, 16:16, 16:23, 18:11, 22:19, 23:1, 24:5

Death benefits, 23:8

Dues, 1:45, 1:55, 1:60, 2:12, 11:12, 11:31, 11:35, 25:2, 25:12

Duties, 1:28, 1:30, 1:44, 1:54, 1:56, 1:61, 2:1, 2:11, 2:12, 2:15, 2:29, 4:8, 4:11, 4:13, 4:14, 4:22, 5:2, 5:4, 5:11, 5:16, 14:16, 22:19, 25:4, 25:9

Fraud, 1:41, 25:4

Immunity, 1:36, 1:47, 1:54, 1:56, 4:14, 4:22, 18:38, 19:8

Indemnification, 1:35, 1:50, 1:55, 1:59, 1:61, 2:15, 4:13, 4:22, 5:5, 5:16, 8:3, 24:6

Investment, 1:1, 1:45, 1:56, 4:22, 6:1, 8:22, 9:33, 10:23, 11:31, 11:35, 22:19

## INDEX

### OFFICERS—Cont'd

Labor organizations, 25:2 to 25:4, 25:6, 25:8, 25:9, 25:12  
Leases, 6:1  
Liability, 1:1, 1:9 to 1:11, 1:26, 1:28, 1:36, 1:43, 1:50, 1:52, 1:54 to 1:56, 1:59, 1:61, 1:62, 1:64, 4:8, 4:11, 4:13, 4:14, 4:18, 4:20 to 4:22, 5:5, 5:9 to 5:11, 5:16, 6:1, 7:13, 8:3, 8:22, 11:35, 13:12, 15:15, 18:38, 19:8, 24:5, 24:6, 25:4, 25:8  
Loyalty, 1:11, 4:22  
Meetings, 1:11, 2:12, 2:23, 2:29, 3:2, 3:3, 4:21, 5:2, 5:3, 11:35, 22:3, 24:5, 25:2, 25:12  
Michigan, 1:35  
Minnesota, 1:36  
Notice, 1:11, 1:19, 1:54, 1:60, 2:10, 2:12, 2:14, 2:15, 3:3, 7:25, 9:33, 10:39, 14:16, 22:3, 22:9, 22:19, 25:2  
Oregon, 1:50  
Personal liability, 1:1, 1:28, 4:14, 4:22  
Powers, 1:9, 1:59, 1:60, 2:1, 2:12, 2:15, 4:18, 4:22, 5:3 to 5:5, 8:2, 16:16, 16:23, 22:19  
President, 1:41, 2:12, 2:14, 2:22, 3:2, 3:3, 4:18, 5:1 to 5:3, 5:16, 9:21, 22:9, 25:2  
Removal, 1:55, 1:61, 2:12, 5:6, 5:16, 16:26, 18:11, 22:9, 25:2, 25:12  
Reporting requirements, 4:20, 16:26, 25:2  
Secretary, 1:13, 1:55, 2:1, 2:12, 2:14, 2:21, 2:22, 2:28, 2:29, 3:3, 5:1 to 5:3, 5:8, 5:15, 5:16, 6:1, 15:12, 22:9, 24:5, 25:2, 25:6, 25:9, 25:12  
Selection, 5:1, 5:10, 5:13, 16:16, 25:2  
Standards of conduct, 1:12, 1:19, 1:30, 1:35, 1:36, 1:50, 1:55, 1:59 to 1:61, 1:64, 4:11, 4:13, 5:2, 13:12, 24:5  
Tort liability, 19:8, 25:8  
Treasurer, 2:12, 2:14, 4:18, 5:1 to 5:3, 5:16, 15:15, 22:9  
Trustees, 1:1, 1:43, 1:47, 1:56, 1:64, 4:11, 4:18, 4:22, 5:1, 7:13, 8:3, 8:22, 9:20, 9:21, 9:23, 9:30, 9:33, 13:12, 24:9  
Vice-president, 5:2, 5:3, 22:9

### OIL

Depletion, 8:19  
Term, 8:19, 10:14

### OLD AGE

Housing, 8:5

### OPTIONS

Purchase, 18:28

### PARENT

Accounting, 9:29, 22:15

### PARENT—Cont'd

Capacity, 9:21  
Consent, 21:29, 21:30, 21:35, 21:46  
Declaration of trust, 24:9  
Distributions, 24:9  
Education, 7:30, 21:18  
Gifts, 21:46  
Minority, 21:39  
Next of kin, 21:46  
Payments, 21:46, 22:15  
Release, 21:46  
Statute of Limitations, 21:46  
Support, 9:29, 21:18, 24:9  
Trust, 7:24, 24:9  
Trustee, 12:7, 24:9

### PARTIES

Accounting, 9:29  
Attorney General, 1:60, 18:7  
Charitable trusts, 7:40  
Families, 8:27, 18:8  
Third parties, 8:27, 14:5, 15:8, 17:7, 19:17, 21:10, 21:21, 21:34, 21:40, 21:43, 21:45, 21:46, 23:12  
Trustees, 4:18, 8:3, 9:30, 9:33, 16:10, 18:7

### PARTNERS

Family, 18:7  
Intent, 18:7  
Interest, 18:7  
Joint venture, 18:7  
Trustees, 18:7

### PATENTS

Valuation, 10:25

### PAYMENT

Accounting, 6:2, 7:29, 8:22, 10:10, 10:32  
Advances, 1:43, 21:38  
Annuities, 7:29, 11:18, 11:22  
Creditors, 1:45, 1:51, 6:2, 15:14, 18:8  
Damages, 4:13, 18:8  
Debts, 7:26, 15:14, 16:30, 22:18, 22:19  
Education, 7:17, 7:21, 7:29, 9:19, 10:18, 11:10, 12:19, 16:1, 16:30, 18:8, 19:14  
Estate tax, 8:25, 24:12  
Income tax, 4:13, 4:18, 4:21, 7:25, 7:39, 8:10, 8:24 to 8:26, 9:20, 10:22, 13:6, 13:8, 16:1, 20:19, 24:3, 24:6, 24:12  
Support, 2:25, 4:17, 7:26, 7:31, 9:15, 9:19, 11:14, 11:24, 12:19, 16:29, 18:8, 20:19, 24:9  
Time, 2:12, 2:15, 4:18, 5:16, 7:21, 7:26, 7:29, 8:10, 8:21, 8:22, 8:24 to 8:26, 10:7, 10:17, 11:24, 12:3, 12:12, 13:8, 14:27, 14:37, 15:14,

**PAYMENT—Cont'd**  
**18:8, 21:16, 22:7, 22:8, 22:16, 22:19, 24:3, 24:6, 26:7**  
 Trustees, **1:43, 1:64, 4:18, 6:2, 8:22, 8:26, 9:20, 10:32, 24:3, 24:9**  
 Trusts, **1:64, 2:15, 7:31, 8:21, 8:24, 10:32, 11:24, 24:3, 24:12**

**PENALTIES**  
 Income tax, **4:18, 8:3, 8:10, 24:6**  
 Trustee, **4:5, 4:16, 4:18**

**PENNSYLVANIA**  
 Statutes, **3:11, 3:17**  
 Trust, **4:11, 16:22**  
 Trustee, **4:11, 16:22**

**PENSION**  
 Federal tax, **7:18, 7:35, 7:39**  
 Income tax, **7:39**  
 Partnerships, **2:15**  
 Plans, **2:15, 7:35, 12:3, 14:34**

**PERSONAL LIABILITY**  
 Charitable trusts, **4:22**  
 Shareholders, **1:42, 4:1, 4:14**  
 Torts, **4:14**  
 Trustee, **4:22**

**PERSONAL PROPERTY**  
 Investments, **8:28, 11:27, 11:35**  
 Jurisdiction, **11:35, 18:7, 18:8**  
 Security interest, **17:5**  
 Title, **5:16, 18:5, 18:7, 18:8**  
 Trustees, **16:18, 18:7, 18:40**

**PERSONAL REPRESENTATIVE**  
 Investments, **22:7**

**PHYSICIANS**  
 Professional corporation, **11:12**

**PLANS**  
 Profit Sharing Plans, **12:3**  
 Shareholders, **7:31**

**PLEDGE**  
 Investments, **10:9**  
 Trust, **8:20**

**POLITICAL ACTIVITY**  
 Campaigns, **12:19, 20:13**  
 Exempt status, **8:8, 12:9, 20:13**  
 Income tax, **20:1, 20:13**  
 Labor organizations, **20:13**

**POLITICAL ORGANIZATIONS**  
 Annual returns, **7:1, 7:27, 7:40**  
 Committees, **20:2, 20:5, 20:13 to 20:19**  
 Contributions, **7:1, 7:26, 7:39, 7:40, 13:6, 20:1 to 20:3, 20:5, 20:6, 20:8, 20:11, 20:13 to 20:19**  
 Corporations, **20:1, 20:2, 20:5, 20:13, 20:15, 20:17 to 20:19**  
 Defined, **20:1, 20:2**  
 Directly related, **7:26, 20:4, 20:6**  
 Disbursements, **7:26, 20:3, 20:14 to 20:17**  
 Excess funds, **20:8, 20:9, 20:19**  
 Exempt function income, **7:26, 7:28, 7:40, 20:1, 20:3, 20:5, 20:9, 20:19**  
 Expenditures, **7:1, 7:26, 7:28, 12:20, 20:1 to 20:6, 20:8, 20:9, 20:11, 20:13 to 20:15, 20:17 to 20:19**  
 Filing requirements, **7:27, 20:12**  
 Funding, **20:2, 20:15**  
 Illegal, **7:26, 20:6, 20:9, 20:15**  
 Indirect, **12:20, 20:6, 20:9**  
 Labor organizations, **20:13, 20:15, 20:17 to 20:19**  
 Limitations, **20:2, 20:13, 20:15, 20:19**  
 Lobbying, **7:40, 12:20, 20:1, 20:2, 20:15**  
 Newsletter fund, **20:8, 20:19**  
 Nonpartisan activities, **20:4**  
 Operational test, **20:7**  
 Organizational test, **7:26, 20:7**  
 Political action committees, **20:2**  
 Political parties, **20:2, 20:5, 20:7, 20:19**  
 Receipts, **7:1, 7:26, 7:27, 7:39, 7:40, 20:1, 20:3, 20:13 to 20:17, 20:19**  
 Records, **7:26, 20:3, 20:13, 20:17**  
 Registration, **20:2, 20:4, 20:14**  
 Reports, **7:26, 20:1, 20:13, 20:15 to 20:17, 20:19**  
 Segregated fund, **7:26, 20:2, 20:3, 20:5, 20:11 to 20:14, 20:17, 20:19**  
 Taxable income, **7:1, 7:26, 7:27, 7:40, 20:3, 20:8, 20:9, 20:17, 20:19**  
 Taxation, **7:1, 7:40, 20:5, 20:7, 20:11**  
 Unincorporated organizations, **20:18, 20:19**

**POLITICAL SUBDIVISIONS**  
 Charitable contributions, **7:5**

**POSSESSION**  
 Delivery, **18:16, 18:22**  
 Trustees, **1:7, 16:10, 16:12, 18:7**

**POVERTY**  
 Assistance, **24:8**  
 Charitable trusts, **1:5**  
 Education, **1:5, 16:30, 24:8**  
 Relief, **1:5**

**POWER OF APPOINTMENT**

Estate tax, 8:25  
 Exercise, 8:25  
 Gift tax, 8:25  
 Income tax, 8:25  
 Limited, 8:25  
 Retention, 8:25

**PREFERRED STOCK**

Investment, 22:6

**PREMIUMS**

Payment, 7:31, 7:39, 10:6, 21:21

**PRESUMPTION**

Fraud, 18:7  
 Gift, 4:12, 18:7  
 Intent, 4:12, 18:7  
 Investments, 4:12, 12:14  
 Laches, 18:7  
 Probate, 18:7  
 Trustees, 4:18, 18:7

**PRICE**

Specific performance, 22:4

**PRINCIPAL**

Accounting, 6:2 to 6:4, 8:22, 22:15  
 Annuities, 12:7  
 Attorneys, 4:20, 8:3, 24:3, 24:6  
 Bonds, 1:45, 2:12, 9:6, 9:30, 24:3  
 Capital gains, 10:23  
 Charitable trust, 1:7, 1:8, 13:12, 24:1, 24:3, 24:8, 24:11, 24:12  
 Compensation, 1:7, 1:8, 2:12, 8:3, 9:30, 16:26, 24:3, 24:6  
 Compromise, 24:3  
 Definition, 9:4, 12:13, 12:14, 14:27, 16:26, 20:15, 21:15, 22:10  
 Depreciation, 10:23, 10:25, 24:3  
 Disclaimer, 18:6, 20:15  
 Discretion, 1:7 to 4:8, 8:3, 8:22, 8:25, 8:26, 18:6, 22:19, 24:3, 24:6  
 Dividends, 1:45, 6:2, 7:18, 12:7, 20:5, 20:16, 22:4, 22:10, 22:15, 22:19  
 Expenses, 1:7, 1:8, 2:12, 6:4, 7:15, 7:18, 7:26, 8:3, 9:30, 10:23, 13:12, 20:15, 22:4, 22:15, 24:3, 24:6, 24:8, 24:11  
 Payments, 1:7, 7:18, 7:26, 8:3, 8:22, 9:19, 11:24, 11:25, 22:15, 24:6, 24:8, 24:11, 25:2  
 Profits, 1:45, 7:15, 11:24, 22:10, 22:19  
 Receipts, 2:12, 6:2, 7:4, 7:26, 7:27, 9:30, 16:26, 20:13 to 20:16, 20:19, 22:15, 24:3, 25:2  
 Settlement, 8:3, 24:6

**PRINCIPAL—Cont'd**

Statutes, 1:45, 4:20, 14:9, 18:6, 19:21, 22:1, 22:4, 22:10, 22:19, 23:12  
 Tax, 1:7, 1:8, 1:48, 2:23, 4:20, 7:2, 7:4, 7:15, 7:18, 7:20, 7:26, 7:27, 7:37, 8:3, 8:6, 8:22, 8:25, 8:26, 9:4, 9:30, 10:18, 10:23, 11:25, 12:7, 12:9, 12:13, 12:14, 13:12, 16:26, 19:29, 19:32, 20:5, 20:13, 20:19, 21:14, 21:15, 22:10, 22:15, 22:19, 24:1, 24:3, 24:6, 24:8, 24:11, 24:12, 26:3  
 Trusts, 1:7, 1:8, 11:24, 24:3, 24:11, 24:12  
 Valuation, 8:22, 8:25 to 10:25

**PRIVATE FOUNDATION**

Charitable trusts, 1:3, 7:7, 7:10, 7:40, 10:2, 10:3, 10:30, 10:31, 10:43  
 Definition, 8:27, 9:1, 9:5, 10:3  
 Income tax, 4:13, 4:21, 7:5, 7:9, 8:3, 8:10, 9:5, 9:20, 10:22, 13:12, 24:6, 24:8, 24:10, 24:12

**PRIVATE FOUNDATIONS**

Abatement of tax, 10:42  
 Adjusted net income, 10:23, 10:29, 10:34, 10:43, 24:9  
 Advance ruling, 10:39, 10:40  
 Annual returns, 4:20, 6:9, 7:1, 7:40, 10:34, 10:35  
 Annuity trust, 7:10, 8:20, 8:21, 8:25, 10:32, 24:10  
 Assets, 4:21, 6:1, 6:9, 6:12, 7:3, 7:5, 7:10, 7:13, 7:31, 8:20, 8:25, 8:27, 8:28, 10:3, 10:6, 10:8 to 10:10, 10:23 to 10:26, 10:28, 10:29, 10:31, 10:32, 10:36 to 10:38, 10:41 to 10:43, 24:7, 24:10  
 Assets test, 10:23, 10:25, 10:29, 10:43  
 Business holdings, 8:25, 8:27, 10:1, 10:2, 10:12, 10:13, 10:43  
 Charitable contribution deduction, 1:5, 7:10, 7:40, 8:1, 8:8, 8:10, 8:14, 8:17, 8:20, 8:21, 8:25, 8:27, 8:28, 10:1, 10:30, 10:32, 24:1, 24:10  
 Charitable lead trusts, 7:10, 8:20, 24:10  
 Charitable purpose, 8:27, 10:17, 10:31  
 Charitable remainder annuity trust, 7:10, 8:21, 8:25, 10:32, 24:10  
 Charitable remainder trusts, 10:32, 24:10  
 Charitable remainder unitrust, 8:21, 10:32, 24:10  
 Charitable trusts, 1:5, 7:7, 7:10, 7:40, 10:2, 10:3, 10:30, 10:31, 10:34, 10:43, 13:11  
 Charities, 4:16, 4:18, 4:20, 6:1, 7:1, 7:3, 7:6 to 7:8, 7:40, 8:1, 8:10, 8:14, 8:17, 8:21, 8:27, 8:28, 9:1, 9:20, 10:1, 10:8, 10:10, 10:20, 10:23, 10:30, 10:31, 10:36 to 10:38, 10:42, 10:43, 13:1, 24:1, 24:7, 24:9  
 Common fund, 8:17  
 Correction, 4:17, 10:4, 10:5, 10:11, 10:15

**PRIVATE FOUNDATIONS—Cont'd**

Deduction, 1:5, 7:9, 7:10, 7:31, 7:40, 8:1, 8:8, 8:10, 8:14, 8:17, 8:20, 8:21, 8:25, 8:27, 8:28, 10:1, 10:3, 10:7, 10:22, 10:23, 10:30 to 10:32, 10:36, 10:43, 24:1, 24:9, 24:10  
 Disqualified persons, 4:18, 4:21, 7:31, 9:20, 10:1, 10:6, 10:12, 10:13, 10:17, 10:18, 10:43, 24:9  
 Dissolution, 7:5, 8:28  
 Distributions, 8:27, 10:3, 10:8, 10:10, 10:11, 10:23, 10:24, 10:26, 10:29, 10:43, 24:7, 24:9  
 Donations, 7:1, 7:6, 7:8, 7:31, 7:40, 8:10, 8:28, 10:1, 10:23, 10:43, 13:1, 24:1, 24:7  
 Donor advised funds, 8:27  
 Election, 7:5, 8:8, 8:28, 10:11, 10:15, 10:16, 10:19  
 Employees, 2:23, 4:18, 4:21, 7:5, 7:13, 7:31, 10:7, 10:16, 10:17, 10:21, 10:25  
 Endowment test, 10:23, 10:26, 10:43  
 Establishment, 18:1  
 Exceptions, 8:10, 8:27, 8:28, 10:7  
 Excess business holdings, 8:25, 8:27, 10:2, 10:12  
 Excise tax, 7:1, 7:7, 7:8, 7:10, 7:31, 7:40, 8:8, 8:21, 8:27, 10:1, 10:3, 10:4, 10:6, 10:11, 10:19, 10:22, 10:23, 10:30 to 10:32, 10:43, 24:7  
 Exempt operating foundation, 10:23  
 Exempt status, 1:5, 4:16, 4:17, 4:21, 7:1, 7:3 to 7:10, 7:13, 7:31, 7:40, 8:1, 8:8, 8:28, 10:1, 10:3, 10:16, 10:18, 10:21, 10:29 to 10:31, 10:43, 12:11, 12:20, 24:10  
 Expenditures, 4:18, 6:1, 6:9, 7:1, 7:4, 7:31, 8:8, 8:25, 8:27, 8:28, 9:20, 10:1, 10:2, 10:8, 10:10, 10:15 to 10:17, 10:19, 10:21, 10:22, 10:24, 10:26, 10:43, 12:11, 12:20  
 Failure to distribute income, 7:8, 10:3, 10:8, 10:23, 10:30  
 Family foundations, 7:8, 24:1, 24:7, 24:9, 24:10  
 Functionally related business, 10:9, 10:12, 10:23, 10:25  
 Governing instruments, 10:2, 10:32  
 Governmental agencies, 10:20  
 Grant procedure, 10:17, 10:18  
 Grant programs, 10:17, 10:21  
 Grants, 7:31, 8:27, 9:20, 10:17 to 10:21, 10:23, 10:24, 10:38, 10:43, 13:1, 24:9  
 Guaranteed annuity lead trust, 8:20  
 Income beneficiaries, 1:5, 8:21, 10:32, 13:11, 24:10  
 Income tax, 1:5, 2:23, 4:18, 4:21, 6:9, 6:12, 7:5, 7:9, 8:10, 8:25, 9:20, 10:22, 13:11, 24:10  
 Income test, 10:23, 10:26, 10:28, 10:29, 10:43  
 Investment income, 7:1, 7:6 to 7:8, 7:31, 7:40, 8:21, 10:1, 10:3, 10:8, 10:19, 10:23, 10:24, 10:26, 10:27, 10:30 to 10:32, 10:43, 24:7

**PRIVATE FOUNDATIONS—Cont'd**

Legislation, 8:8, 8:28, 10:15, 10:16, 12:11, 12:20  
 Managers, 4:9, 4:16, 4:17, 8:27, 10:1, 10:14, 10:19, 10:43  
 Minimum investment return, 10:8, 10:9, 10:23, 10:26, 10:29, 10:43  
 Museums, 6:1, 10:25, 18:1  
 Nature, 1:5, 4:9, 6:1, 7:4, 13:11, 24:1  
 Net investment income, 7:1, 7:6 to 7:8, 7:40, 8:21, 10:1, 10:3, 10:8, 10:19, 10:23, 10:30 to 10:32, 10:43, 24:7  
 Noncharitable purposes, 7:10, 10:22  
 Nonexempt trusts, 10:30  
 Nonprofit corporation, 2:23, 4:5, 4:9, 4:17, 4:21, 7:5, 7:13, 13:11, 24:1  
 Notice, 7:31, 7:40, 8:1, 8:10, 8:25, 8:27, 8:28, 9:1, 10:1, 10:4, 10:7, 10:8, 10:11, 10:12, 10:14, 10:15, 10:17, 10:28, 10:37 to 10:40, 10:42, 10:43  
 Notice of termination, 10:40  
 Operating foundation, 7:8, 8:10, 8:14, 10:1, 10:19, 10:23, 10:25, 10:28, 10:29, 10:34, 10:43, 18:1, 24:7  
 Organizations, 1:5, 4:5, 4:9, 4:16 to 4:18, 4:20, 4:21, 6:1, 6:9, 6:12, 7:1, 7:3, 7:5 to 7:7, 7:9, 7:13, 7:31, 7:40, 8:1, 8:8, 8:10, 8:14, 8:17, 8:20, 8:21, 8:25, 8:27, 8:28, 9:1, 9:20, 10:1, 10:3, 10:16, 10:18, 10:19, 10:23, 10:24, 10:27, 10:29, 10:31, 10:34, 10:38, 10:39, 10:41, 10:43, 12:11, 12:20, 13:1, 18:1, 24:7, 24:9  
 Penalty tax, 4:9, 4:17, 4:18, 4:21, 7:40, 8:27, 10:4, 10:5, 10:8, 10:12, 10:14, 10:15, 10:23, 10:43, 12:20, 13:1  
 Political campaigns, 12:11  
 Pooled income fund, 8:10, 8:21, 8:28, 10:32, 24:10  
 Private operating foundation, 7:8, 8:10, 10:1, 10:19, 10:23, 10:28, 10:29, 10:43, 18:1, 24:1, 24:7  
 Propaganda, 8:8, 8:28, 10:15, 12:11  
 Public charities, 4:16, 4:18, 7:1, 7:3, 7:6 to 7:8, 7:40, 8:1, 8:10, 8:14, 8:17, 8:21, 8:27, 8:28, 9:1, 9:20, 10:1, 10:8, 10:10, 10:20, 10:23, 10:31, 10:36 to 10:38, 10:43, 13:1, 24:7, 24:9  
 Qualifying distributions, 10:3, 10:8, 10:10, 10:11, 10:23, 10:24, 10:26, 10:29, 10:43  
 Redemption, 10:7, 10:41  
 Securities, 8:10, 8:14, 8:21, 8:28, 10:6, 10:7, 10:12, 10:14  
 Self-dealing, 4:5, 4:9, 4:16 to 4:18, 4:21, 7:31, 8:25, 8:27, 10:1, 10:2, 10:4 to 10:7, 10:12, 10:32, 10:43  
 Set-asides, 10:10, 10:24

## INDEX

### PRIVATE FOUNDATIONS—Cont'd

Split-interest trust, 7:10, 10:31, 10:32  
Support test, 10:23, 10:27, 10:28, 10:43  
Tax-exempt status, 4:16, 4:17, 4:21, 7:1, 7:3 to 7:10, 7:13, 7:31, 7:40, 8:8, 10:1, 10:16, 10:18, 10:30, 10:43, 12:11, 12:20, 24:10  
Taxable expenditures, 8:25, 9:20, 10:1, 10:2, 10:15 to 10:17, 10:21, 10:22, 10:43, 12:11  
Termination of private foundation status, 10:36, 10:37, 10:39 to 10:41, 10:43  
Timing, 6:1  
Transferee foundation, 10:41, 10:43  
Transfers, 4:18, 8:21, 8:25, 10:41, 12:20, 24:9  
Trusts, 1:5, 7:7, 7:9, 7:10, 7:31, 7:40, 8:1, 8:20, 8:21, 10:2, 10:3, 10:30 to 10:32, 10:34, 10:43, 13:11, 24:10  
Undistributed income, 10:2, 10:8, 10:11, 10:34, 10:43, 13:1  
Unitrusts, 7:10, 8:25, 10:32  
Voluntary termination, 7:1, 10:36, 10:37

### PRIVATE OPERATING FOUNDATIONS

Administrative expenses, 10:24  
Annual returns, 10:34  
Application, 10:1, 13:1  
Assets test, 10:23, 10:43, 24:8  
Charitable contribution deductions, 8:10, 10:43  
Charitable trusts, 10:34, 10:43  
Contributions, 7:8, 8:10, 8:21, 10:1, 10:23, 10:43, 13:1, 24:8  
Deductions, 8:10, 8:21, 10:23, 10:43  
Distributions, 10:23, 10:24, 10:43, 13:14, 24:8  
Endowment test, 10:23, 10:43, 24:8  
Exempt operating foundations, 10:23  
Exempt status, 7:8, 10:1, 10:43  
Family foundations, 7:8, 13:14, 24:8  
Fund raising, 13:1, 13:14  
Grants, 10:23, 10:24, 10:43, 13:1, 24:8  
Income test, 10:23, 10:43, 24:8  
Operating costs, 10:24  
Private foundations, 7:8, 8:10, 8:21, 10:1, 10:23, 10:24, 10:34, 10:43, 13:1  
Qualifications, 10:43  
Scholarships, 10:24, 24:8  
Support test, 10:23, 10:43, 24:8  
Tax-exempt status, 7:8, 10:1, 10:43

### PRIVILEGES

Contract, 1:60, 21:23, 21:24, 21:46, 23:1  
Immunity, 19:7, 21:24, 21:46  
Investments, 7:19, 8:27, 22:19, 23:15  
Nonprofit organizations, 1:27, 1:48, 1:60, 5:10, 5:13, 21:22, 21:46, 22:17, 23:1

### PRIVILEGES—Cont'd

Tort liability, 19:7

### PROBATE

Charitable contributions, 8:21  
Claim, 18:7, 21:41  
Damages, 21:41  
Fraud, 18:7  
Income tax, 13:12, 24:10, 24:12  
Jurisdiction, 18:7  
Trusts, 8:21, 24:10, 24:12

### PROCESS

Agent, 2:7, 14:1, 15:1, 15:6 to 18:8, 22:4  
Creditor, 18:8  
Filing, 7:26, 18:7, 22:19, 24:8  
Jurisdiction, 14:2, 16:5, 18:7, 18:8, 21:10  
Mail, 15:7  
Nonresidents, 19:1  
Probate, 18:7  
Trustees, 18:7, 24:2, 24:9  
Waiver, 18:8

### PROFESSIONS

Conditions, 7:18, 26:4  
Dues, 7:18

### PROFITS

Charitable trusts, 1:4, 7:40  
Damages, 25:12  
Income, 1:1, 1:2, 1:4, 1:11, 1:43, 1:45, 7:15, 7:23, 7:25, 7:31, 7:34, 7:40, 8:4, 10:12, 11:1, 11:2, 11:18, 11:19, 11:24, 11:31, 11:32, 11:35, 12:4, 12:5, 14:25, 21:18, 22:14, 22:19, 23:7, 23:8  
Income tax, 7:25, 11:1, 11:31, 11:32, 11:35, 12:5  
Principal, 1:45, 7:15, 11:24, 22:10, 22:19  
Property, 1:2, 1:4, 1:45, 2:25, 4:5, 7:23, 7:25, 7:31, 7:34, 10:5, 10:12, 11:1, 11:18, 11:19, 11:24, 11:31, 11:35, 12:4, 22:14, 22:19, 25:12  
Recovery, 25:12  
Sale, 1:45, 7:23, 7:25, 7:34, 10:5, 10:12, 11:2, 11:18, 11:24, 11:31, 11:35, 12:4, 14:25, 22:10, 22:14, 22:19, 23:7, 23:8  
Third parties, 21:21  
Trustees, 1:1, 1:4, 1:43, 4:7, 21:18

### PROMOTERS

Corporations, 14:16

### PROPERTY TAX

Local, 21:20  
State, 21:20

### PROXIES

Trustee, 24:3

**PROXIES—Cont'd**

Voting, 2:12, 2:29

**PRUDENT MAN**Standard, 4:11  
Trustee, 4:11**PUBLIC BENEFIT**

Charitable trusts, 1:4, 1:64

**PUBLIC CHARITIES**

Annual returns, 7:1, 7:40, 9:29  
 Capital gain property, 8:10, 8:13, 8:14, 8:28  
 Charitable contribution deductions, 7:1, 7:40, 8:1, 8:10, 10:43, 24:7  
 Charitable organizations, 1:8, 4:10, 7:1, 7:3, 7:6, 7:7, 7:40, 8:1, 8:10, 8:13, 8:14, 8:17, 8:21, 8:27, 8:28, 9:1, 9:2, 9:11, 9:29, 10:1, 10:31, 24:2, 24:3, 24:8  
 Churches, 7:1, 7:6, 7:40, 8:28, 9:3, 9:4, 9:17, 9:29, 9:33  
 Colleges, 9:3, 9:5, 9:7, 9:11, 9:33  
 Community foundations, 8:27  
 Disqualified persons, 4:18, 9:2, 9:10, 9:12, 9:14, 9:15, 9:20, 9:24, 9:33, 10:1, 10:43, 24:9  
 Educational organizations, 9:3, 9:5, 9:18, 9:33  
 Excess benefit transactions, 4:18, 7:16, 9:2  
 Facts and circumstances test, 9:9 to 9:11  
 Family foundations, 7:8, 13:14, 24:2, 24:3, 24:7 to 24:9, 24:12  
 Fund raising, 13:1, 13:12, 13:14  
 Governmental entities, 7:1, 13:1  
 Governmental units, 7:6, 9:3, 9:7 to 9:11, 9:15, 9:33  
 Grants, 2:25, 8:27, 9:6, 9:13, 9:15, 9:20, 9:30, 9:33, 10:20, 10:23, 10:38, 10:43, 13:1, 24:8, 24:9  
 Hospitals, 4:10, 7:6, 9:3, 9:6, 9:17, 9:29, 9:30, 9:33, 21:1  
 Medical research organizations, 7:6, 9:3, 9:6, 9:33  
 Museums, 9:9, 18:19, 24:8  
 One-third support test, 9:10, 9:14, 9:15, 9:33  
 Publicly supported organizations, 7:6, 9:3, 9:18, 9:24, 9:33, 24:9  
 Schools, 2:25, 7:1, 7:40, 9:5, 9:17, 9:30, 9:33, 24:8  
 Sporting events, 2:25  
 Tax-exempt status, 2:25, 4:16, 7:1, 7:3, 7:6 to 7:8, 7:16, 7:40, 9:2, 9:4, 9:5, 9:27, 9:28, 10:1, 10:43, 24:2, 24:12  
 Taxable expenditures, 1:8, 9:20, 10:1, 10:43, 24:8  
 Termination, 1:8, 4:10, 7:1, 8:21, 10:31, 10:36 to 10:38, 10:43, 24:2, 24:3  
 Trustees, 1:8, 4:18, 9:11, 9:20, 9:21, 9:23, 9:24, 9:30, 9:33, 13:12, 24:2, 24:3, 24:9

**PUBLIC CHARITIES—Cont'd**

Universities, 9:3, 9:5, 9:7, 9:11, 9:33, 10:38

**PUBLIC OFFICE**

Trust, 1:7, 1:8, 7:26, 7:31, 24:3

**PUBLIC POLICY**

Charitable corporations, 14:8  
 Consideration, 9:4  
 Contract, 14:3, 14:38  
 Fraud, 17:6, 25:4  
 Tort, 14:8, 17:6

**QUALIFICATION**

Trustees, 8:22, 8:26, 24:9

**RACE**

Charitable trusts, 7:40

**RATES**

Estate tax, 24:10  
 Income tax, 11:1, 11:32, 18:27, 20:5, 24:10  
 Interest, 2:15, 9:11, 11:32, 20:5, 24:10

**REAL ESTATE**

Alienation, 17:2, 17:4  
 Investment trusts, 1:56  
 Leases, 11:13  
 Liability insurance, 17:3, 17:4  
 Management, 1:56, 7:15, 7:28, 10:25, 17:4, 17:8  
 Possession, 16:12  
 Security interest, 17:3, 17:5  
 Tort, 17:2  
 Trustees, 1:56, 16:12  
 Trusts, 1:56, 11:24, 16:22  
 Valuation, 10:25

**REAL ESTATE INVESTMENT TRUSTS**

Purpose, 1:56

**RECEIPTS**

Allocation, 6:2, 11:9, 22:15  
 Form, 2:12, 6:10, 7:1, 7:3 to 7:5, 7:11, 7:13, 7:19, 7:23, 7:26, 7:27, 7:31, 7:39, 7:40, 9:28 to 9:30, 11:9, 11:22, 13:5, 16:26, 20:1, 20:14, 20:17, 20:19, 22:15, 24:3  
 Reporting, 6:2, 6:10, 7:1, 7:40, 9:30, 16:26, 20:15, 20:16, 20:19, 21:18, 25:2

**RECORDING**

Title, 17:3, 17:4

**RECORDS**

Charitable trusts, 4:22  
 Duty, 1:6, 4:22, 6:1, 21:10, 21:11, 21:22, 21:42, 21:46

## INDEX

### RECORDS—Cont'd

Negligence, 4:22  
Probate, 8:21  
Trust instrument, 1:6  
Trustee, 1:6, 1:11, 1:60, 4:22, 8:21, 8:22, 10:19, 10:32

### REDEMPTION

Trust, 10:7

### REGISTRATION

Assets, 2:25, 22:19  
Trusts, 14:38

### REIMBURSEMENT

Trustee, 1:54, 1:56

### RELATIVES

Spouse, 21:41, 21:46, 27:10, 27:11  
Support, 21:41

### RELEASE

Consent, 19:17, 21:42, 21:46  
Husband, 21:46  
Personal liability, 21:24  
Spouse, 21:46  
Trustees, 24:3

### RELIANCE

Estoppel, 21:25  
Fraud, 18:7

### RELIGION

Actions, 1:45, 21:34, 23:2  
Adoption, 8:5  
Aid, 8:6, 14:38, 16:8, 19:19, 19:29, 19:32  
Charitable contributions, 7:40, 23:15  
Charitable trusts, 1:4, 1:5, 7:40  
Churches, 1:45, 7:40, 9:4, 16:2, 16:3, 16:7 to 16:9, 16:11, 16:25  
Discrimination, 5:10, 7:19, 8:5, 8:6, 10:18, 14:3, 14:38, 23:2, 23:5, 23:10, 23:15  
Evidence, 5:10, 7:19, 21:34  
Gifts, 7:40  
Promotion, 1:5, 8:5  
Restrictions, 16:8, 16:9, 18:12, 19:32, 23:2  
Statutes, 1:45, 5:16, 16:8, 19:27, 23:2  
Tax exemptions, 16:25  
Title, 1:4, 5:10, 5:16, 7:19  
Trust, 1:4, 1:5, 1:45  
Trustee, 1:4, 1:5

### RELIGIOUS ORGANIZATIONS

Churches, 1:9, 1:32, 1:45, 1:64, 9:4, 16:1, 16:2, 16:6, 16:8, 16:13, 16:14, 16:18 to 16:20,

### RELIGIOUS ORGANIZATIONS—Cont'd

16:23, 16:25 to 16:27, 16:29, 16:30  
Discrimination, 5:13, 14:38, 16:6  
Exclusively religious test, 9:4, 16:26  
Incorporation, 1:1, 1:32, 1:45, 2:25, 16:13, 16:14, 16:18 to 16:20, 16:23, 16:30  
Religious activities, 16:27  
Social clubs, 1:1, 14:38, 26:10  
State intervention, 16:2, 16:6, 16:30

### REMAINDER

Accounting, 8:22, 10:32  
Charitable remainder trusts, 8:24, 10:32, 24:10  
Charitable trusts, 7:10, 13:11  
Estate tax, 7:10, 8:25, 24:10, 24:12  
Expenses, 2:12, 7:25, 8:10, 18:27, 24:11  
Gift tax, 8:24, 8:25, 18:19  
Income tax, 7:25, 8:10, 8:24 to 8:26, 13:11, 18:19, 18:27, 24:10, 24:12  
Power of appointment, 8:25  
Termination, 2:12, 8:21 to 8:25, 21:41  
Trustee, 8:20 to 8:26, 10:32, 13:11, 24:10, 24:11  
Valuation, 8:22, 8:24 to 8:26

### REMAND

Appeal, 18:7, 18:28  
Evidence, 18:6, 18:28  
Substantial evidence, 18:28

### REMEDIES

Attorney General, 18:7  
Charitable trusts, 7:40  
Conversion, 18:7, 18:8  
Creditor, 18:8  
Damages, 14:12, 18:8  
Discovery, 18:7  
Information, 7:38, 7:40, 16:27, 18:7  
Parties, 7:40, 18:7, 18:8  
Procedure, 25:5  
Trustee, 18:8

### RENT

Depreciation, 11:22, 11:33, 13:2

### REORGANIZATION

Stock, 11:12

### REPAIR

Possession, 18:22  
Real estate, 17:2

### REPLEVIN

Standing, 18:7

**REPORT**

Accounting, **6:1 to 6:3, 9:29**  
Charitable trusts, **10:34**  
Courts, **2:25, 18:6, 18:7, 21:43, 21:44, 21:46, 22:14**  
Creditors, **6:2, 15:14**  
Ethics, **6:1, 18:6, 18:7**  
Fiduciary tax return, **20:5**  
Receipts, **6:2, 7:26, 7:27, 7:31, 9:29, 9:30, 20:1, 20:14 to 20:17, 25:2**  
Review, **10:17, 18:6, 18:7, 21:24, 21:46**  
Trusts, **7:31, 10:34**

**REPRESENTATION**

Parties, **14:23, 14:32**  
Payments, **9:20, 14:37**

**REPUDIATION**

Statute of Limitations, **18:6**

**RESEARCH**

Income tax, **11:13, 11:35**

**RESERVES**

Creation, **17:2, 24:3**  
Depletion, **24:3**  
Depreciation, **24:3**

**RESIDENCE**

Jurisdiction, **18:7**  
Possession, **8:18, 18:7**

**RESIGNATION**

Agreement, **24:3**  
Costs, **1:35**  
Statutes, **1:35**  
Trustees, **24:3**  
Voluntary, **2:12**

**RESPONDEAT SUPERIOR**

Torts, **14:7, 14:8, 14:38**

**RESTATEMENT**

Trusts, **1:5**

**RESTITUTION**

Remedies, **18:7**

**RESTRICTIONS**

Charitable trusts, **1:64, 4:15, 7:7, 7:10, 10:30, 13:11**

**RESTRICTIVE COVENANTS**

Enforce, **17:6**

**RETIREMENT**

Investment, **7:31, 9:11, 22:19**

**RETIREMENT—Cont'd**

Partnership, **7:31**  
Plans, **7:31**  
State law, **7:31, 21:8**

**RETURNS**

Form 1041, **10:32, 10:34**  
Income tax, **2:23, 4:21, 6:9, 6:12, 7:27, 7:39, 13:6, 16:27, 20:5, 20:13, 20:19, 24:8**

**REVIEW**

Investments, **10:17, 22:7**

**REVISED MODEL NONPROFIT CORPORATION ACT**

Articles of incorporation, **1:1, 1:39, 2:2, 3:1, 3:17**  
Conflict of interest, **1:37, 4:5, 4:17, 18:39**  
Derivative actions, **1:12**  
Directors, **1:1, 1:10 to 1:12, 1:19, 1:28, 1:37, 1:39, 1:50, 1:55, 1:62, 2:2, 3:1, 3:11, 3:17, 4:1, 4:2, 4:5, 4:13, 4:17, 5:2, 18:39**

Georgia, **1:23**

Indemnification, **1:50, 1:55, 4:13**

Liability, **1:1, 1:10, 1:11, 1:28, 1:50, 1:55, 1:62, 4:1, 4:2, 4:5, 4:13, 4:17**  
Members, **1:1, 1:10 to 1:12, 1:16, 1:28, 1:37, 1:39, 1:55, 1:62, 2:2, 3:1, 3:11, 3:17, 4:1, 4:2, 4:5, 4:13, 4:17, 5:2**

Mutual benefit corporation, **1:1, 1:11, 1:16, 1:38, 1:39, 2:2, 3:1, 4:5**

North Carolina, **1:46**

Officers, **1:1, 1:10 to 1:12, 1:19, 1:28, 1:50, 1:55, 1:62, 4:13, 5:2**

Oregon, **1:50**

Public benefit corporation, **1:16, 1:38, 1:39, 2:2, 3:17**

Removal, **1:55, 3:11, 3:17**

Suspension, **3:11, 18:39**

Termination, **3:1, 3:11**

**REVOCATION**

Federal tax, **7:33**  
Methods, **7:33**

**RHODE ISLAND**

Guardian, **1:52**

**RISK**

Assumption of risk, **5:9**  
Compensation, **5:9, 18:11, 18:21**

**ROYALTIES**

Book, **11:20**

**SALARY**

Administrators, **4:19, 24:8**

**SALARY—Cont'd**

Agreement, 12:3, 24:9  
 Allocation, 12:16  
 Amount, 4:19, 9:30, 11:33, 12:3, 12:16, 20:9, 22:9, 24:8, 24:9  
 Charitable trust, 13:12, 24:8  
 Commission, 1:2  
 Control, 4:19, 13:12, 20:9, 24:8, 24:9  
 Deferred compensation, 12:16  
 Gift, 13:12, 24:9  
 Income tax, 13:12, 24:8  
 Increase, 24:8  
 Right, 14:16, 19:21  
 Self-employment, 4:19  
 Statutes, 19:21  
 Time, 12:3, 20:9  
 Trustees, 9:30, 13:12, 24:9  
 United States, 9:30, 19:21

**SALE**

Acceptance, 18:6, 24:3, 27:2, 27:11  
 Advertisement, 18:35  
 Agents, 2:12, 14:38, 21:26, 24:3  
 Alienation of property, 14:38  
 Charitable trusts, 10:3  
 Conditions, 2:12, 4:18, 7:25, 11:9, 11:12, 24:3  
 Consideration, 4:18, 8:10, 11:12, 12:4, 14:25, 18:6, 18:28, 20:9, 22:15, 22:19  
 Construction, 11:12, 11:30, 18:6  
 Contracts, 2:12, 6:1, 11:4, 14:38, 15:8, 18:28, 21:46, 22:4, 22:19  
 Corporate property, 2:13  
 Court, 4:3, 4:18, 7:23, 7:34, 11:13, 11:17, 14:12, 14:38, 15:14, 16:22, 16:26, 18:5 to 18:8, 18:21, 18:28, 18:35, 21:26, 21:46, 22:4, 22:10, 23:12  
 Deed, 16:12  
 Delegation, 2:12  
 Discretion, 8:25, 8:26, 14:12, 18:6, 18:8, 18:24, 22:19, 24:3  
 Duties, 2:12, 4:3, 18:6, 22:4, 22:19, 24:3  
 Gift, 2:12, 6:1, 8:10, 8:25, 10:12, 11:6, 11:12, 11:15, 11:25, 14:27, 18:3, 18:7, 18:8, 18:21, 18:24, 21:46  
 Gift tax, 8:25  
 Investments, 4:3, 7:22, 8:25, 8:26, 11:18, 11:35, 22:10, 22:19, 23:7, 24:3  
 Mandatory, 8:26, 14:12  
 Methods, 6:1, 11:17, 14:12, 14:38, 18:6, 21:26  
 Notice, 2:12, 7:25, 8:10, 8:25, 10:12, 14:12, 14:27, 14:38, 15:8, 16:12, 18:7, 18:21, 18:35, 22:14, 22:19, 24:3

**SALE—Cont'd**

Option, 11:18, 22:15  
 Payment, 1:45, 2:12, 4:18, 7:23, 7:25, 7:26, 8:10, 8:25, 8:26, 10:6, 11:18, 11:24, 11:25, 14:27, 15:14, 16:29, 18:8, 20:19, 22:14, 22:19, 24:3  
 Price, 7:23, 7:25, 10:3, 11:9, 11:24, 11:25, 11:30, 14:27, 18:6, 18:21, 18:35, 22:4, 22:15, 23:8, 24:3, 27:9  
 Proceeds, 6:1, 7:25, 7:26, 10:6, 11:9, 11:30, 11:35, 14:28, 16:22, 18:5, 18:6, 18:24, 20:5, 20:19, 21:19, 24:3  
 Remedies, 14:12, 18:7, 18:8  
 Restitution, 18:7  
 Securities, 2:12, 8:10, 10:6, 10:12, 14:25 to 14:28, 14:38, 22:10, 22:19  
 Third party, 22:4, 22:10, 23:12  
 Trust property, 4:3, 24:3  
 Trustee, 4:3, 4:18, 8:25, 8:26, 16:22, 18:8, 24:3

**SCHOOLS**

Advancement, 19:29, 23:15  
 Appeals, 2:25, 7:40  
 Bequests, 9:33  
 Charitable contributions, 7:1, 7:5, 7:39, 7:40, 11:1, 13:5, 23:15  
 Charitable trusts, 7:40  
 Corporations, 11:1, 14:31  
 Defined, 19:1, 19:22, 23:4, 23:13  
 Distributions, 7:29, 23:15, 24:8  
 Expenses, 2:25, 7:13, 7:29, 7:39, 7:40, 9:30, 14:31, 23:4, 24:8  
 Gifts, 7:29, 7:39, 7:40, 9:33, 13:5  
 Loans, 7:5, 7:13, 10:25, 11:29, 23:4, 23:15  
 Payment, 2:25, 7:28, 7:29, 7:39, 11:29, 19:14, 23:15  
 Support, 2:25, 7:13, 8:6, 9:17, 9:30, 9:33, 19:5, 19:29, 24:8  
 Trustee, 7:11

**SCIENCE**

Charitable trusts, 1:4

**SEAL**

Trusts, 2:15

**SECURITIES**

Sales, 4:7, 10:6, 10:12, 14:27, 25:6  
 Shareholders, 4:7, 8:28  
 Trust indenture, 8:28  
 Trustees, 4:7, 8:22, 9:11, 9:24, 9:30  
 Valuation, 8:22

**SECURITY**

Consideration, 14:25, 16:30, 17:3, 22:19

**SECURITY—Cont'd**

Corporate, 2:15, 5:4, 17:3, 22:19  
 Debt, 11:25, 27:8, 27:9  
 Mortgages, 11:25, 24:3  
 Negligence, 2:15  
 Sale, 11:25, 14:25, 14:28, 14:38, 16:29, 21:46, 22:10, 22:19, 24:3, 27:9  
 Trustee, 1:8, 24:3  
 Trusts, 1:8, 2:15, 14:38, 24:3

**SELF-DEALING**

Administrators, 24:8  
 Attorneys, 3:10, 4:13, 8:3, 24:3, 24:6  
 Loyalty, 4:5, 4:22  
 Shareholders, 7:31  
 Trustees, 1:8, 4:9, 4:11, 4:18, 4:22, 8:3, 8:22, 8:26, 10:32, 24:3

**SERVICE OF PROCESS**

Agent, 2:7, 14:1, 15:1, 15:6, 15:7  
 Mail, 15:7

**SETTLEMENT**

Charitable trusts, 10:31  
 Claims, 18:8  
 Wife, 10:32

**SHAREHOLDERS**

Gifts, 8:28  
 Income tax, 7:25  
 Jurisdiction, 20:2  
 Officers, 1:35, 2:1, 2:29, 4:14, 7:21, 7:25, 8:2  
 Trustees, 4:7, 21:18

**SIGNATURE**

Trustee, 8:26

**SKILL**

Sales, 18:35  
 Trust investments, 4:3  
 Trustee, 1:6, 4:3, 4:8, 4:11

**SOCIAL CLUBS**

Associate members, 23:1, 23:15  
 Charitable contributions, 7:1, 7:40, 23:14, 23:15  
 Corporation-sponsored membership, 23:1  
 Death benefits, 23:8  
 Discrimination, 7:19, 8:6, 14:3, 14:38, 23:2, 23:5, 23:10, 23:15  
 Distributions, 1:1, 23:1, 23:5, 23:8, 23:15  
 Expulsion of members, 23:3  
 Fraternities, 7:19, 8:6, 11:29, 23:1 to 23:15  
 Gross receipts, 7:1, 7:19, 7:40, 23:7, 23:9, 23:15  
 Liquidating distributions, 23:5, 23:8, 23:15

**SOCIAL CLUBS—Cont'd**

Members, 1:1, 1:2, 7:19, 7:40, 11:27 to 11:29, 11:31, 11:35, 14:3, 14:38, 23:1 to 23:13, 23:15  
 Nature, 1:1, 1:2, 8:6, 11:35, 14:3, 23:1, 23:9  
 Private, 7:1, 7:19, 7:40, 8:6, 14:3, 14:38, 23:2 to 23:5, 23:15, 26:10  
 Purposes, 1:2, 7:19, 7:40, 11:2, 11:27 to 11:29, 11:35, 23:1, 23:2, 23:4 to 23:8, 23:11, 23:14, 23:15  
 Religious groups, 23:10, 23:15  
 Restrictions, 23:2, 23:11  
 Right of association, 14:3, 23:1, 23:2, 23:11, 23:15  
 Sororities, 7:19, 8:6, 11:29, 23:1 to 23:15  
 Tax-exempt status, 7:1, 7:19, 7:40, 8:6, 14:3, 14:38, 23:1, 23:5 to 23:8, 23:10, 23:11, 23:15  
 Taxable income, 7:1, 7:40, 11:2, 11:27 to 11:31, 11:35, 23:4, 23:7, 23:11, 23:15  
 Transactions, 11:2, 11:35, 23:2, 23:4, 23:8, 23:15  
 Unrelated business taxable income, 7:1, 7:40, 11:2, 11:27 to 11:31, 11:35, 23:4, 23:7, 23:11, 23:15

**SOCIAL SECURITY**

Election, 7:5, 16:29  
 Income Tax, 4:21, 5:4, 7:5  
 Reporting, 21:46

**SOCIETIES**

Charitable purposes, 4:10, 7:5, 7:14, 7:40, 23:15  
 Title, 1:9  
 Unincorporated associations, 1:9

**SOLICITATION**

Charities, 2:25, 7:39, 7:40, 9:11, 9:29, 13:5

**SORORITIES**

Alcoholic beverages, 23:11, 23:12, 23:15  
 Annual dues, 7:19, 23:7  
 Charitable contributions, 23:14, 23:15  
 Educational purpose, 8:6  
 Hazing, 23:13, 23:15  
 Initiation fees, 7:19, 23:7  
 Liability, 23:12, 23:13, 23:15  
 Right of association, 19:18, 23:1, 23:2, 23:11, 23:15  
 Tax deduction, 23:14  
 Tax-exempt status, 7:19, 8:6, 23:1, 23:5 to 23:8, 23:10, 23:11, 23:15  
 Taxation, 23:4

**SOUTH CAROLINA**

Statutes, 18:11  
 Trust, 18:11

## INDEX

### SOUTH DAKOTA

Trustee, 1:54

### SOVEREIGN

Trustee, 18:8

### SPECIFIC PERFORMANCE

Contract, 21:38, 22:4

Sale, 22:4

### SPLIT INTEREST TRUSTS

Charitable trusts, 1:5

Gift tax, 1:5

Income tax, 1:5

### SPOUSE

Basis, 21:41

Charitable contributions, 8:17

Divorce, 27:11

Gifts, 21:41, 21:46

Insurance, 7:21, 21:41

Loan, 25:6

Partnerships, 9:12

Penalties, 21:46

Release, 21:46

Sales, 21:46, 25:6

Separate property, 27:10

Support, 9:12, 21:41

Surviving spouse, 7:21, 8:17, 21:41

Trustees, 9:24

Trusts, 9:12

### STANDARDS

Charitable trustees, 1:4

Discretionary powers, 4:2, 4:22, 19:2

Estate tax, 13:12

Income tax, 4:13, 4:18, 6:12, 13:12

Lack of, 18:7

### STANDING

Interference, 25:7

Third parties, 14:5

### STATE

Trustee, 1:4, 1:6 to 1:8, 1:36, 1:41, 1:54, 1:56, 1:60, 1:64, 4:17, 4:18, 4:22, 8:22, 8:25, 8:26, 13:11, 14:1, 16:24, 18:8, 24:2, 24:3, 24:5, 24:9 to 24:11

### STATES

Charitable trusts, 1:4, 1:64, 4:15, 4:22, 7:40, 14:6, 24:4

Trust, 1:1, 1:4, 1:6 to 1:8, 1:56, 1:60, 1:64, 2:12, 3:10, 4:2, 4:9, 4:11, 4:15, 4:22, 7:24, 8:10, 9:30, 11:5, 13:12, 14:1, 14:6, 14:8, 17:3, 17:5

### STATES—Cont'd

18:1, 18:11, 18:25, 18:39, 24:2 to 24:5, 24:8, 24:12, 27:1, 27:7, 27:11

Trustee, 1:4, 1:6 to 1:8, 1:11, 1:36, 1:54, 1:56, 1:60, 1:64, 4:2, 4:11, 4:12, 4:17, 4:22, 14:1, 18:8, 24:2 to 24:5

### STATUTE OF LIMITATIONS

Agency, 18:6, 18:8, 21:25, 21:46

Assessments, 18:6

Creditors, 18:8

Evidence, 18:6, 18:8, 18:21

Fraud, 18:6, 18:7

Judgments, 18:8

Penalties, 21:46

Repudiation, 18:6

Statutes, 18:6, 18:7, 21:25, 21:46

Third parties, 21:46

Title, 18:6 to 18:8, 18:21

Trustees, 18:7

### STATUTES

Access, 18:7, 19:4, 21:37, 21:46

Advances, 1:43, 21:25, 21:38

Alienation, 17:2, 17:4

Assessments, 1:45, 3:11, 17:2, 17:6, 18:6, 27:1

Canada, 18:28

Cemetery, 27:1, 27:11

Charitable trusts, 1:3, 1:64, 4:22

Choice of law, 18:7

Church property, 16:4, 16:14, 16:20

Collection items, 6:1, 18:24

Compensation, 1:12, 1:35, 1:43, 2:29, 3:10, 3:18, 4:14, 4:17, 4:21, 4:22, 5:9, 18:11, 18:38, 19:27, 21:38

Consideration, 3:7, 16:4, 17:3, 18:1, 18:6, 18:28, 21:33, 22:19

Contracts, 1:9, 5:16, 6:1, 13:9, 18:28, 19:10, 19:21, 21:46, 22:4, 22:8, 22:18, 22:19

Creditors, 1:45, 15:9, 15:14

Cy pres, 1:64, 4:10, 15:11, 15:17

Death, 1:35, 3:7, 14:9, 18:6, 18:7, 21:41, 21:46

Disclaimer, 18:6

Discretion, 3:17, 5:7, 16:16, 17:6, 18:6, 18:24, 18:40, 21:25, 22:19

Distributions, 1:1, 1:43, 22:19

England, 18:7

Federal, 2:2, 2:4, 2:27, 2:29, 4:7, 4:10, 4:14, 4:17, 5:7, 5:16, 6:1, 14:9, 14:28, 15:10, 18:1, 18:7, 18:10, 18:11, 18:28, 18:34, 18:40, 19:10, 19:21, 19:27, 21:20, 21:24, 21:37, 21:46, 22:10, 22:19

Fraud, 13:9, 15:14, 16:4, 17:6, 18:6, 18:7

**STATUTES—Cont'd**

Gift, 4:10, 6:1, 15:11, 18:7, 18:24, 18:40, 21:41, 21:46  
 Homicide, 21:41  
 Husband, 21:38, 21:46  
 Income, 1:1, 1:33, 1:35, 1:43, 1:45, 1:64, 2:4, 2:27, 4:13, 4:21, 21:46, 22:19  
 Insurance, 2:4, 4:13, 4:14, 5:9, 17:2 to 17:4, 18:7, 21:25, 21:41  
 Inventory, 18:7, 18:11  
 Investments, 4:2, 4:22, 22:1, 22:10, 22:19  
 Jurisdiction, 4:2, 14:28, 18:7  
 Leases, 4:17, 6:1  
 Louisiana, 18:5, 18:7  
 Loyalty, 4:2, 4:22, 18:6, 18:40  
 Merger, 1:12, 1:49, 15:1, 15:9 to 15:11, 15:14, 15:17  
 Modification, 14:9, 18:34  
 Natural resources, 18:11, 18:28, 18:40  
 New York, 1:1, 1:45, 1:64, 2:4, 2:29, 3:7, 3:9, 3:10, 3:17, 4:13, 5:6, 16:21, 18:1, 18:6, 18:7, 18:28  
 Principal, 1:45, 4:20, 14:9, 18:6, 19:21, 22:1, 22:4, 22:10, 22:19, 23:12  
 Private foundations, 4:17, 4:20, 4:21, 6:1, 18:1  
 Probate, 18:7, 21:41  
 Public policy, 17:6  
 Recording, 17:2 to 17:4  
 Resignation, 1:35  
 Sales, 1:64, 4:7, 4:17, 6:1, 18:5, 18:24, 18:40, 21:19, 21:26, 21:46, 23:12  
 Stock, 1:12, 1:29, 1:34, 1:35, 1:43, 1:45, 1:49, 1:64, 2:29, 14:28, 22:2, 22:4, 22:6, 22:10, 22:18, 22:19  
 Supervision, 1:1, 18:1  
 Tax, 1:3, 2:2, 2:4, 2:27, 2:29, 4:10, 4:13, 4:17, 4:20 to 4:22, 5:16, 6:1, 15:10, 18:1, 18:40, 21:20, 21:46, 22:10, 22:19, 23:2, 24:5, 27:11  
 Third parties, 21:45, 21:46, 23:12  
 Tort, 17:2, 17:6, 18:34, 21:25, 21:26, 21:46  
 Trust, 1:1, 1:3, 1:45, 1:64, 3:10, 4:2, 4:10, 4:22, 14:1, 15:10, 15:17, 16:15, 16:16, 16:24, 17:3, 17:4, 18:1, 18:11, 24:5, 27:1, 27:11  
 Trustees, 1:1, 1:3, 1:43, 1:64, 4:2, 4:7, 4:22, 16:18, 16:20, 18:7, 18:24, 18:40  
 Uniform Commercial Code, 17:3, 18:5 to 18:7  
 Unincorporated associations, 1:3, 1:9, 1:64, 14:1  
 United States, 1:1, 6:1, 14:9, 15:14, 18:1, 18:7, 18:9 to 18:11, 18:28, 18:34, 18:40, 19:18, 19:21, 22:19  
 Voting stock, 22:6  
 Wife, 18:6, 18:7, 21:38

**STATUTES—Cont'd**

Writing, 3:10, 3:11, 3:16, 3:17, 4:21, 14:9, 15:14, 18:9  
**STOCK**  
 Administrators, 24:8  
 Allocation, 6:2, 7:25, 22:5, 22:12, 22:14, 22:15, 22:19  
 Assessments, 1:45, 1:51, 7:31  
 Assignment, 14:38  
 Bank, 22:14  
 Basis, 1:26, 1:31, 7:23, 7:25, 7:30, 7:35, 8:28, 10:14, 10:25, 11:12, 13:2, 22:5, 22:10, 22:14, 22:15, 22:19, 24:8  
 Calls, 10:14  
 Dividends, 1:11 to 1:14, 1:21, 1:31, 1:35, 1:43, 1:45, 1:54, 1:64, 2:24, 2:29, 6:2, 7:23, 7:25, 7:31, 10:12, 10:14, 11:22, 12:7, 21:18, 22:4, 22:5, 22:7, 22:10, 22:12, 22:14, 22:15, 22:18, 22:19, 23:8  
 Income, 1:2, 1:11, 1:13, 1:14, 1:21, 1:30, 1:32, 1:35, 1:43 to 1:45, 1:54, 1:64, 2:15, 7:23, 7:25, 7:31, 7:35, 8:10, 8:14, 8:28, 10:6, 10:12, 10:14, 10:25, 10:31, 10:43, 11:12, 11:22, 13:2, 14:25, 21:18, 22:5, 22:12, 22:14, 22:15, 22:19, 23:8, 24:3, 24:8  
 Insurance, 1:21, 7:31, 10:6, 10:14, 21:18, 24:3  
 Joint venture, 10:12, 10:43, 22:10, 22:19  
 Possession, 2:15  
 Preferred stock, 7:23, 7:25, 22:6  
 Principal, 1:20, 1:45, 6:2, 10:25, 12:7, 14:27, 22:4, 22:10, 22:15, 22:19, 24:3, 24:8  
 Purchase, 1:11, 1:45, 1:54, 2:15, 3:1, 7:23, 7:25, 7:35, 10:12, 10:14, 11:12, 22:10, 22:14, 22:15, 22:19, 23:8  
 Sale, 1:45, 7:23, 7:25, 8:10, 10:6, 10:12, 11:12, 14:25, 14:27, 14:28, 14:38, 22:4, 22:10, 22:14, 22:15, 22:19, 23:8, 24:3  
 Securities, 1:2, 1:54, 7:30, 8:10, 8:14, 8:28, 10:6, 10:12, 10:14, 14:25, 14:27, 14:28, 14:38, 22:10, 22:19  
 Trust, 1:2, 1:31, 1:41, 1:45, 1:64, 7:31, 8:10, 8:19, 8:28, 10:31, 10:43, 24:3, 24:8  
 Trustee, 1:11, 1:41, 1:54, 1:64, 10:31, 12:7, 24:3  
 Valuation, 10:25, 13:4  
 Voting, 1:26, 1:30 to 1:32, 1:42, 1:44, 1:49, 2:29, 10:12, 10:13, 10:43, 22:6, 23:8

**STUDENTS**

Charitable contributions, 23:15  
 Loans, 10:14, 10:18, 23:15

**SUBSIDIARY**

Sale, 11:12, 11:24, 22:15

## INDEX

### SUBSIDIARY—Cont'd

Trustees, 9:21, 12:7, 21:18, 24:9

### SUFFERING

Relief, 21:10

### SUPERVISION

Charitable trusts, 1:4, 7:7

Private trusts, 1:4

### SUPPORT

Child, 21:10

Consideration, 4:5, 8:19, 9:11, 9:13, 10:39, 18:6, 18:16, 20:9

Construction, 18:6

Contracts, 18:2

Creditors, 18:8

Definition, 9:1, 9:14, 16:26, 20:15, 21:41

Discretionary, 10:39

Distributions, 9:23, 10:23, 10:24, 10:29, 10:43, 24:8, 24:9, 24:11

Fraud, 2:25, 18:6, 18:7, 18:16

Income payments, 24:11

Income tax, 6:12, 20:5, 20:13, 20:19, 24:8

Investments, 7:31, 9:30, 10:1, 10:43, 24:8

Mortgages, 11:24

Payment, 2:25, 4:17, 7:26, 7:31, 9:15, 9:19, 11:14, 11:24, 12:19, 16:29, 18:8, 20:19, 24:9

Promise, 18:6, 18:8

Spouse, 9:12, 21:41

Standards, 4:17, 6:12, 8:6, 18:7, 19:5, 21:41, 21:42

Statutes, 4:17, 18:6, 18:7, 21:41

### SURETIES

Bond, 2:12

### SURPLUS

Income, 7:3, 27:5

### SURRENDER

Release, 21:24

### TABLES

Estate tax, 24:10

Gift tax, 8:24

Income tax, 8:24, 24:10

### TAX

Administrators, 4:19, 24:8

Allocation, 7:25, 12:16, 22:5, 22:12, 22:14 to 22:16, 22:19

Annuity trusts, 7:10, 8:24

Appeals, 2:25, 7:36, 7:38, 7:40

Apportionment, 19:3

### TAX—Cont'd

Assessment, 7:28, 10:5, 10:39, 12:12, 12:20, 13:8, 16:6, 16:27, 17:8, 21:14, 21:15, 26:7, 27:4

Capital gains, 7:19, 7:22, 10:3, 10:23, 23:7

Charitable contributions, 2:4, 2:29, 7:1, 7:5, 7:14, 7:15, 7:18, 7:23, 7:30, 7:31, 7:39, 7:40, 8:10, 8:13, 8:14, 8:16, 8:18, 8:19, 8:21, 8:22, 8:24 to 8:26, 8:28, 10:30, 11:1, 13:2, 13:5, 13:6, 13:8, 23:14, 23:15

Charitable remainder trusts, 8:24, 10:32, 24:10

Charitable trusts, 1:3, 1:5, 4:22, 7:7, 7:10, 7:40, 10:2, 10:3, 10:30, 10:31, 10:34, 10:43, 13:11, 14:6, 24:4

Consent, 7:25, 10:39, 21:22, 21:46, 27:11

Covenants, 7:28

Damages, 1:44, 4:13, 4:22, 14:38, 21:46, 25:12

Deferred compensation, 4:18, 12:16

Elections, 7:26, 20:13, 20:19, 25:12

Estate tax, 7:9, 7:10, 8:25, 13:12, 24:10, 24:12

Excise Tax, 4:19, 4:22, 7:1, 7:7, 7:8, 7:10, 7:16, 7:31, 7:40, 8:8, 8:21, 8:27, 10:1, 10:3, 10:4, 10:6, 10:11, 10:19, 10:22, 10:23, 10:30 to 10:32, 10:43, 12:3, 12:17, 21:15, 21:22, 24:7, 24:8

Expenses, 1:7, 1:8, 2:25, 4:13, 4:22, 6:1, 6:10, 6:12, 7:13 to 7:15, 7:18, 7:21 to 7:23, 7:25, 7:26, 7:29, 7:31, 7:39, 7:40, 8:3, 8:8, 8:10, 9:30, 10:3, 10:7, 10:8, 10:10, 10:22, 10:23, 11:3, 11:33, 12:16, 12:19, 13:8, 13:12, 18:27, 22:15, 23:4, 24:3, 24:5, 24:6, 24:8, 24:11

Failure to pay, 10:39

Federal taxation, 2:27, 23:4

Gift Tax, 1:5, 7:29, 8:24, 8:25, 10:31, 18:19

Identification number, 7:4, 7:36, 8:10, 13:4, 18:20

Income tax, 1:5, 1:7, 2:4, 2:23, 2:27, 4:13, 4:18, 4:21, 5:4, 6:9, 6:12, 7:5, 7:9, 7:25, 7:27, 7:32, 7:39, 8:3, 8:10, 8:24 to 8:26, 9:5, 9:20, 10:22, 11:1, 11:12, 11:13, 11:31, 11:32, 11:35, 12:5, 13:5, 13:6, 13:8, 13:11, 13:12, 16:1, 16:27, 18:19, 18:27, 20:1, 20:3, 20:5, 20:13, 20:19, 24:3, 24:6, 24:8, 24:10, 24:12, 26:2, 26:5

Jurisdiction, 8:3, 11:11, 11:35, 14:6, 14:38, 16:6

Life insurance, 7:22, 10:14, 24:3

Modification, 11:18, 21:15

Mortgage, 10:6, 11:25, 11:33

Ownership, 7:25, 7:28, 7:29, 12:7, 14:38, 16:30, 17:8, 21:13, 22:5, 22:10, 22:15, 22:19

Payment, 2:24, 2:25, 2:29, 4:13, 4:17 to 4:19, 4:21, 5:16, 7:15, 7:17, 7:18, 7:20, 7:21, 7:23, 7:25, 7:26, 7:28, 7:29, 7:31, 7:39, 8:10, 8:21, 8:22, 8:24 to 8:27, 9:20, 10:4, 10:6, 10:7, 10:10, 10:18, 10:22, 10:32, 10:36, 11:18, 11:20, 11:22, 11:25, 11:33, 12:2, 12:3, 12:12

**TAX—Cont'd**

12:19, 12:22, 13:6, 13:8, 16:1, 16:29, 16:30, 20:19, 21:20, 21:21, 22:9, 22:14, 22:16, 22:19, 23:5, 23:9, 23:15, 24:3, 24:6, 24:9, 24:12, 25:11, 26:7  
 Planning, 19:3, 21:46  
 Property tax, 21:20  
 Residence, 8:10, 8:18, 8:19, 8:28, 10:6, 12:21, 24:10  
 Sales, 2:25, 4:17, 4:18, 6:1, 6:10, 7:19, 7:23, 7:25, 7:40, 10:6, 10:12, 11:3 to 11:5, 11:12, 11:15, 11:20, 11:31, 11:35, 13:4, 16:28, 16:29, 18:20, 18:40, 21:17, 21:46, 22:14, 22:15, 23:11  
 Spouses, 7:24, 7:40  
 Standing, 7:33, 13:4, 14:6, 18:20  
 State, 1:3, 1:7, 1:8, 1:44, 1:48, 2:2, 2:4, 2:23, 2:25, 2:27 to 2:29, 4:10, 4:13, 4:17 to 4:22, 5:16, 6:1, 6:12, 7:5, 7:13, 7:17, 7:18, 7:22 to 7:29, 7:31, 7:32, 7:39, 7:40, 8:2, 8:3, 8:8, 8:10, 8:19, 8:22, 8:25 to 8:28, 9:4, 9:23, 9:27, 9:29, 9:33, 10:2, 10:12, 10:16, 10:18, 10:34, 10:39, 10:42, 10:43, 11:1, 11:3, 11:4, 11:11, 11:13, 11:33, 11:35, 12:13, 12:14, 12:16, 12:19, 12:21, 12:22, 13:1, 13:2, 13:4, 13:11, 14:3, 14:6, 14:38, 15:10, 16:6, 16:30, 18:1, 18:20, 18:27, 18:40, 19:3, 19:5, 19:6, 19:29, 19:31, 19:32, 20:3, 20:13, 20:19, 21:2, 21:14, 21:15, 21:17, 21:20, 21:21, 21:46, 22:10, 22:15, 22:19, 23:2, 23:11, 23:15, 24:2, 24:3, 24:5 to 24:12  
 Statutes, 1:3, 2:2, 2:4, 2:27, 2:29, 4:10, 4:13, 4:17, 4:20 to 4:22, 5:16, 6:1, 15:10, 18:1, 18:40, 21:20, 21:46, 22:10, 22:19, 23:2, 24:5, 27:11  
 Tangible personal property, 8:10, 8:18, 8:28, 13:2  
 Trustee, 1:5, 1:7, 1:8, 4:5, 4:16 to 4:18, 4:22, 7:9, 7:11, 8:21, 8:22, 8:24 to 8:26, 9:20, 10:19, 10:30 to 10:32, 12:7, 13:11, 24:2 to 24:5, 24:9 to 24:11  
 Trusts, 1:3, 1:5, 1:7, 1:8, 4:22, 7:7, 7:9, 7:10, 7:31, 7:35, 7:40, 8:1, 8:21, 8:24, 10:2, 10:3, 10:30 to 10:32, 10:34, 10:43, 11:5, 11:32, 13:11, 14:6, 14:38, 24:3, 24:4, 24:10 to 24:12  
 Waiver, 7:29

**TAX COURT**

Income tax, 24:8

**TAX-EXEMPT**

Advance ruling, 7:12  
 Advertising, 7:22, 11:3, 11:32, 11:35, 19:6, 23:6, 26:11  
 Allocation of expenditures, 12:16  
 Annual reporting requirements, 16:1, 16:26

**TAX-EXEMPT—Cont'd**

Annual returns, 4:20, 7:1, 7:2, 7:27, 7:40, 9:29, 10:34, 16:26, 16:30, 19:32, 22:15  
 Apostolic organizations, 7:31  
 Application, 1:8, 4:20, 6:10, 7:3 to 7:5, 7:11, 7:18 to 7:25, 7:30 to 7:32, 7:36 to 7:38, 7:40, 8:5 to 9:5, 9:28, 9:29, 10:1, 14:3, 14:38, 24:2, 24:3, 24:5  
 Benevolent life insurance associations, 7:22  
 Better business bureaus, 26:11  
 Black lung benefits trusts, 7:31  
 Cemetery organizations, 13:5  
 Charitable organizations, 1:8, 2:28, 4:17, 4:20, 6:1, 7:1, 7:3, 7:5 to 7:7, 7:9, 7:11, 7:13 to 7:15, 7:39, 7:40, 8:4 to 8:6, 8:8, 8:10, 8:21, 9:2, 9:29, 10:1, 12:6, 12:8, 12:22, 13:5, 24:2, 24:3  
 Charitable trusts, 4:22, 7:7, 7:10, 7:40, 10:3, 10:30, 10:34, 10:43, 14:6  
 Commercial activities, 4:21, 11:3, 11:4, 11:12, 12:4, 12:5, 12:7, 12:22, 20:5  
 Compensation, 1:8, 2:29, 4:17 to 4:19, 4:21, 4:22, 7:11, 7:13, 7:16, 7:21, 7:31, 7:35, 7:40, 9:30, 11:5, 12:3, 12:16, 16:26, 16:30, 21:18, 22:9, 24:3  
 Contributions, 1:8, 2:4, 2:29, 4:17, 6:1, 7:1, 7:5, 7:6, 7:8, 7:10, 7:11, 7:14, 7:15, 7:17, 7:18, 7:23, 7:24, 7:26, 7:29 to 7:31, 7:39, 7:40, 8:8, 8:10, 8:21, 9:29, 9:30, 10:1, 10:16, 10:23, 10:30, 10:43, 11:1, 12:11, 12:12, 12:18, 13:5, 13:8, 16:26, 16:27, 20:3, 20:5, 20:13, 20:19, 21:46, 23:7, 23:15, 24:3, 24:10, 24:12, 25:12  
 Cooperative hospital service organizations, 7:3, 7:30  
 Cooperatives, 7:1, 7:3, 7:25, 7:40, 22:9, 22:12 to 22:16, 22:19  
 Corporation, 1:8, 1:48, 2:2, 2:4, 2:25, 2:27 to 2:29, 4:17, 4:20 to 4:22, 6:1, 7:5, 7:13, 7:18, 7:19, 7:23, 7:26, 7:28, 7:31, 7:35, 8:6, 10:43, 11:1, 11:4, 11:12, 11:22, 11:32, 12:3, 12:7, 12:22, 20:13, 21:13, 21:18, 21:21, 21:46, 22:12, 22:19, 23:1, 23:15, 24:2, 24:3, 24:5, 24:12, 27:5, 27:11  
 Credit unions, 7:31, 7:32  
 Denial, 7:19, 7:33, 10:1, 12:6, 12:22, 14:3  
 Determination letter, 7:1, 7:3, 7:11, 7:13, 7:31, 7:33, 7:36 to 7:38, 7:40, 21:21  
 Direct lobbying, 12:16  
 Directors, 1:48, 2:2, 2:25, 2:28, 2:29, 4:16 to 4:22, 6:1, 7:11, 7:13, 9:29, 9:30, 12:3, 12:6, 12:7, 16:26, 21:18, 22:9, 22:19, 24:2, 24:5, 24:12  
 Disclosure requirements, 7:39, 13:5  
 Distributions, 7:25, 7:29, 10:3, 10:23, 10:43, 22:14, 22:19, 23:1, 23:5, 23:8, 23:15

**TAX-EXEMPT—Cont'd**

Donations, 1:8, 2:4, 7:1, 7:6, 7:8, 7:14, 7:15, 7:23, 7:31, 7:38 to 7:40, 8:10, 10:1, 10:23, 10:43, 11:1, 13:5, 23:15, 24:3  
 Dual structure, 12:11  
 Dues solicitation, 13:8  
 Education, 6:1, 7:13, 7:17, 7:21, 7:29, 7:30, 7:34, 8:5, 8:8, 9:5, 10:18, 10:23, 11:4, 12:19, 14:3, 16:1, 16:30, 19:5, 19:12, 19:32, 21:18  
 Educational organizations, 7:30, 8:5 to 9:5  
 Estate tax, 7:9 to 24:10, 24:12  
 Excess benefit transactions, 4:18, 4:20, 7:16, 9:2  
 Exempt functions, 7:26, 7:30, 9:14, 11:4, 11:12, 11:35, 20:3, 20:19, 21:18, 21:46  
 Exempt organizations, 4:16, 4:20, 4:22, 6:1, 7:1, 7:2, 7:14, 7:16, 7:23, 7:26, 7:31, 7:39, 7:40, 8:4, 9:29, 9:30, 10:16, 10:34, 10:43, 11:1, 11:2, 11:32, 11:35, 12:3, 12:5, 12:9, 12:10, 12:12, 12:19, 12:22, 13:5, 14:3, 16:1, 16:27, 20:3, 20:5, 20:13, 20:19, 23:4  
 Expenditures, 1:8, 2:25, 4:18, 6:1, 6:10, 7:1, 7:4, 7:14, 7:15, 7:26, 7:28, 7:31, 8:8, 9:29, 9:30, 10:1, 10:16, 10:43, 12:9 to 12:12, 12:14, 12:16 to 12:20, 12:22, 13:8, 20:3, 20:5, 20:13, 20:19, 26:7, 26:11  
 Farm cooperatives, 7:1  
 Federal, 1:8, 2:2, 2:4, 2:27 to 2:29, 4:16 to 4:18, 6:1, 7:1 to 7:40, 9:5, 10:3, 11:1, 12:10, 12:19, 13:8, 14:3, 14:6, 16:1, 16:25 to 16:27, 16:30, 19:6, 19:12, 19:32, 20:3, 20:13, 20:19, 21:46, 22:14, 22:15, 22:19, 23:4, 23:5, 24:2, 24:3, 24:10, 25:12, 26:11  
 Feeder organization, 7:30, 7:34, 12:4, 12:5, 12:7, 12:22  
 Filing requirements, 7:27, 9:29, 16:26  
 For-profit corporations, 11:22, 12:3, 21:18  
 Foundations, 4:16 to 4:18, 4:20, 4:21, 6:1, 7:1, 7:3 to 7:10, 7:13, 7:31, 7:40, 8:8, 8:10, 8:21, 10:1, 10:3, 10:16, 10:18, 10:23, 10:30, 10:34, 10:43, 12:11, 12:20, 24:2, 24:3, 24:5, 24:10, 24:12  
 Fraternal societies, 7:1, 7:20, 8:10, 23:11, 23:15  
 Gift tax, 7:29  
 Grass roots lobbying, 8:8, 12:11, 12:14, 12:16, 12:18, 12:22  
 Group exemption letter, 7:4, 7:5, 7:40, 9:29  
 Hospital service organizations, 7:3, 7:30, 11:12  
 Housing, 7:13, 7:15, 8:5, 11:12, 16:30, 22:19, 23:4  
 Income tax, 2:4, 2:27, 4:18, 4:21, 7:5, 7:9, 7:25, 7:27, 7:32, 7:39, 8:10, 9:5, 11:1, 11:12, 11:31, 11:32, 11:35, 12:5, 13:5, 13:8, 16:1, 16:27, 20:3, 20:5, 20:13, 20:19, 24:3, 24:10, 24:12, 26:2, 26:5

**TAX-EXEMPT—Cont'd**

Income tax return, 7:5, 7:25, 7:27, 20:13  
 Insurance issuers, 7:1, 7:31, 21:21  
 Insurance premiums, 7:31, 7:39  
 Internal Revenue Service, 2:25, 2:27, 4:16, 6:1, 6:10, 7:3, 7:6, 7:22, 7:33, 7:36, 8:10, 9:4, 9:29, 11:1, 16:27, 16:30, 19:6, 21:14  
 Labor organizations, 20:13, 20:19, 25:11, 25:12  
 Liability, 1:8, 4:16 to 4:22, 6:1, 7:1, 7:5, 7:13, 7:31, 7:40, 10:43, 11:1, 11:2, 11:32, 11:35, 12:5, 14:6, 16:27, 16:30, 19:12, 19:32, 21:18, 21:46, 23:15, 24:3, 24:5, 24:12  
 Lobbying activities, 7:5, 7:15, 7:18, 7:40, 8:8, 12:9 to 12:12, 13:8, 26:7  
 Lobbying Disclosure Act, 12:10  
 Loss of tax-exempt status, 4:16, 7:33, 12:1, 12:12  
 Manufacturing associations, 26:11  
 Mass media communications, 12:14  
 Members, 1:48, 2:2, 2:29, 4:16 to 4:22, 7:11, 7:15, 7:17 to 7:26, 7:28, 7:30, 7:31, 7:33, 7:39, 7:40, 8:4, 8:8, 9:5, 9:30, 10:18, 11:4, 11:5, 11:12, 11:16, 11:31, 11:35, 12:6, 12:7, 12:12, 12:16 to 12:18, 12:22, 13:8, 14:3, 14:6, 14:38, 16:26, 16:27, 16:29, 16:30, 19:32, 20:19, 21:13, 21:18, 21:21, 21:46, 22:9, 22:14, 22:15, 22:19, 23:1, 23:2, 23:4 to 23:11, 23:15, 24:3, 24:5, 24:10, 24:12, 25:11, 25:12, 26:2, 26:3, 26:7, 26:11, 27:5, 27:11  
 Membership, 7:18, 7:19, 7:21, 7:23, 7:25, 7:26, 7:28, 7:39, 7:40, 9:4, 11:12, 12:12, 12:16, 13:8, 14:3, 14:38, 16:1, 20:3, 20:5, 20:19, 21:46, 22:15, 22:19, 23:1, 23:2, 23:4 to 23:7, 23:10, 23:15, 26:7, 26:11, 27:5  
 Mutual insurance companies, 7:31  
 Mutual irrigation companies, 7:22  
 Nonmembers, 7:19, 7:23, 7:25, 7:28, 7:39, 12:16, 22:15, 23:4, 23:7, 23:9, 23:15  
 Nonprofit corporations, 1:48, 2:4, 2:27, 2:29, 4:16, 4:17, 4:20 to 4:22, 6:1, 14:3, 14:6, 14:38, 20:19, 21:18, 21:46, 22:19, 23:1, 24:5, 24:12  
 Partnership, 7:31, 10:43, 11:5, 11:12, 11:18, 11:32, 12:6, 12:22, 21:18, 22:12, 23:1  
 Patronage dividends, 7:25, 22:12, 22:14 to 22:16, 22:19  
 Penalties, 2:29, 4:16, 4:18, 4:20, 7:1, 7:6, 7:31, 7:40, 8:10, 21:18, 21:46, 23:2  
 Per-unit retain allocations, 7:25, 22:14, 22:16, 22:19  
 Political activities, 7:5, 7:18, 7:26, 7:40, 8:4, 12:9, 12:11, 12:12, 12:19, 20:3, 20:19, 26:7, 26:11  
 Political campaign expenditures, 12:12, 12:19, 12:20, 12:22

**TAX-EXEMPT—Cont'd**

Political organizations, 7:1, 7:26 to 7:28, 7:39, 7:40, 12:20, 20:3, 20:5, 20:13, 20:19  
 Producers, 7:25, 7:31, 22:15, 22:19  
 Purchasing functions, 22:15  
 Qualified nonprofit health insurance issuers, 7:1, 7:31, 21:21  
 Quid pro quo contributions, 7:39, 13:5  
 Radio solicitation, 7:39  
 Religious organizations, 2:25, 9:4, 14:38, 16:1, 16:25 to 16:27, 16:29, 16:30  
 Segregated funds, 20:3, 20:13  
 Social clubs, 7:1, 7:19, 7:40, 8:6, 11:2, 11:31, 11:35, 14:3, 14:38, 23:1, 23:2, 23:4 to 23:11, 23:15  
 Social welfare organizations, 7:1, 7:15, 7:40  
 Solicitations, 2:29, 7:39, 16:30, 25:12  
 State, 1:8, 1:48, 2:2, 2:4, 2:25, 2:27 to 2:29, 4:17 to 4:22, 6:1, 7:5, 7:13, 7:17, 7:18, 7:22 to 7:29, 7:31, 7:32, 7:39, 7:40, 8:8, 8:10, 9:4, 9:27, 9:29, 10:16, 10:18, 10:34, 10:43, 11:1, 11:3, 11:4, 11:35, 12:14, 12:16, 12:19, 12:21, 12:22, 14:3, 14:6, 14:38, 16:30, 19:5, 19:6, 19:32, 20:3, 20:13, 20:19, 21:14, 21:21, 21:46, 22:15, 22:19, 23:2, 23:11, 23:15, 24:2, 24:3, 24:5, 24:10, 24:12  
 Stock ownership, 7:25, 22:19  
 Subsidiaries, 11:1  
 Supplemental unemployment benefit trusts, 7:31  
 Taxable membership organizations, 23:4, 23:15  
 Telephone companies, 7:22  
 Telephone solicitation, 7:39  
 Television solicitation, 7:39  
 Title holding companies, 7:31  
 Trustees, 1:8, 4:18, 4:22, 7:13, 9:30, 12:7, 14:6, 21:18, 24:2, 24:3  
 Unemployment compensation, 7:21, 7:31  
 Unrelated business taxable income, 7:1, 7:5, 7:34, 7:40, 10:3, 10:34, 10:43, 11:1 to 11:5, 11:12, 11:16, 11:18, 11:22, 11:31, 11:32, 11:35, 16:27, 16:30, 19:32, 21:18, 23:4, 23:7, 23:11, 23:15  
 User fee, 7:3, 7:11, 7:13

**TAXABLE YEAR**

Income tax, 7:5, 7:25, 7:27, 8:10, 8:24 to 8:26, 11:1, 11:32, 11:35, 20:3, 24:3, 24:8

**TESTAMENTARY TRUST**

Beneficiaries, 24:4, 24:12  
 Estate tax, 7:9, 24:12  
 Income tax, 7:9, 24:12  
 Probate, 24:12

**TESTAMENTARY TRUST—Cont'd**

Taxation, 7:9, 24:4  
 Trustee, 7:9, 24:4  
 Uniform Testamentary Additions to Trusts Act, 24:4

**TEXAS**

Accounting, 14:28  
 Gift, 18:21  
 Investment, 1:56  
 Statutes, 4:13, 14:28, 18:1, 18:11  
 Trust, 1:56, 18:1, 18:11  
 Trustee, 1:56

**THEFT**

Contract, 18:21, 18:22  
 Insurance, 18:7, 18:8, 18:21, 18:22  
 Proceeds, 11:30  
 Title, 18:7, 18:8, 18:21  
 Trustees, 18:7

**THIRD PARTIES**

Administrators, 21:34  
 Agents, 17:7  
 Compensation, 8:27  
 Contracts, 15:8, 17:7, 21:46  
 Contribution, 8:27  
 Corporations, 14:5, 21:46  
 Court, 17:7, 21:10, 21:34, 21:46, 23:12  
 Damages, 14:5, 17:7, 21:46  
 Guardian, 21:46  
 Interest, 17:7, 21:10, 21:34, 21:46  
 Interference, 21:46  
 Knowledge, 8:27, 23:12  
 Notice, 8:27, 15:8, 21:21  
 Penalties, 8:27, 17:7, 21:46  
 Release, 19:17, 21:46  
 Rights, 14:5, 15:8, 17:7, 19:17, 21:34, 21:45, 21:46  
 Sale, 15:8, 21:46, 23:12  
 Security, 21:46

**TIME**

Creditors, 15:9, 15:14, 18:8  
 Delay, 18:7, 18:28, 20:2  
 Disclaimer, 18:6, 20:2  
 Duration, 2:15, 15:15, 21:11, 27:1  
 Payment, 2:12, 2:15, 4:18, 5:16, 7:21, 7:26, 7:29, 8:10, 8:21, 8:22, 8:24 to 8:26, 10:7, 10:17, 11:24, 12:3, 12:12, 13:8, 14:27, 14:37, 15:14, 18:8, 21:16, 22:7, 22:8, 22:16, 22:19, 24:3, 24:6, 26:7  
 Periodic payments, 14:37  
 Transfer of property, 8:21, 8:22, 18:16

## INDEX

### TIME—Cont'd

Trustee, 1:7, 1:8, 1:11, 1:41, 1:54, 4:5, 4:11, 4:18, 5:1, 8:21, 8:22, 8:24 to 8:26, 10:31, 10:38, 16:24, 18:8, 24:3, 24:10, 24:11

### TITLE

Agency, 1:9, 4:18, 18:6, 18:8, 21:6  
Bailment, 18:8, 18:21  
Bona fide purchaser, 18:7, 18:21  
Charitable trust, 1:3, 1:4, 1:7, 1:8, 1:60, 1:64, 9:23, 16:10, 16:19, 24:3  
Contract, 1:3, 1:4, 1:9, 1:60, 5:16, 11:14, 16:6, 18:6, 18:21, 22:4, 24:3, 25:2  
Conveyance, 16:12, 17:3, 27:9, 27:11  
Corporations, 1:3, 1:4, 1:7 to 1:9, 1:32, 1:60, 1:64, 7:31, 14:1, 16:22, 18:11, 24:3  
Court, 1:4, 1:9, 1:64, 4:18, 5:10, 16:6, 16:22, 17:10, 18:5 to 18:8, 18:11, 18:16, 18:21, 22:4, 22:11  
Death, 1:8, 7:31, 13:10, 18:6 to 18:8, 24:3  
Deeds, 11:25  
Deeds of trust, 11:25  
Depreciation, 24:3  
Disclaimer, 18:6  
Gifts, 1:64, 13:10, 18:16  
Protection, 7:31, 16:6, 17:3, 17:4, 18:6, 18:7, 18:9, 18:11, 22:11, 24:3, 27:11  
Registration, 1:60  
Sales, 1:64, 4:18, 7:19, 18:5, 22:11  
Security, 1:8, 11:25, 16:6, 17:3, 21:6, 24:3, 25:2, 27:9  
Statutes, 1:3, 1:9, 1:64, 5:16, 14:1, 16:24, 17:1, 17:3 to 18:7, 18:9, 18:11, 19:10, 22:4, 27:11  
Transfers, 1:60, 4:18, 13:10, 18:11, 18:21, 24:3  
Trustee, 1:4, 1:7, 1:8, 1:41, 1:60, 1:64, 4:18, 14:1, 16:22, 16:24, 18:8, 24:3  
Trusts, 1:3, 1:4, 1:7, 1:8, 1:64, 7:31, 16:22, 24:3

### TORTS

Agents, 1:4, 14:7, 14:8, 14:38, 17:7  
Charitable trusts, 1:4  
Damages, 4:14, 5:5, 14:8, 14:38, 17:7, 18:38  
Employees, 5:5, 14:7, 14:8, 14:38  
Intentional, 4:14  
Liability, 4:14, 5:5, 14:7 to 17:7, 18:38, 19:9  
Restatement, 18:38  
Statutes, 4:14, 18:34, 18:38  
Trustee, 1:4

### TOWNS

Political Subdivisions, 19:8

### TRADE

Business interests, 7:18, 26:3, 26:7, 26:11

### TRADE—Cont'd

Charitable trusts, 1:4, 7:40

### TRANSFERS

Beneficiaries, 8:21, 13:10  
Estate tax, 8:25  
Gift tax, 8:25  
Income tax, 4:18, 8:25, 8:26, 20:19, 24:3  
Life Insurance, 24:3  
Sales, 4:18  
Trustees, 4:18, 8:26, 24:3, 24:9

### TRIAL

Wife, 18:7

### TRUST COMPANIES

Bond, 2:12  
Capacity, 2:12

### TRUST INDENTURE

Liability, 1:64  
Trustee, 1:64

### TRUSTEE

Accounting, 8:22, 10:32  
Actions, 1:11, 1:64, 4:11, 4:22, 18:8  
Adverse interest, 4:5, 4:22  
Advisor, 4:18  
Agent, 1:7 to 4:8, 12:7, 14:1, 18:8, 24:3, 24:11  
Annuities, 12:7  
Appeals, 18:8  
Appointments, 1:7, 1:8, 24:3  
Assets, 1:4, 1:7, 1:8, 1:11, 1:54, 1:64, 4:11 to 7:11, 8:20, 8:22, 8:24 to 8:26, 10:31, 10:32, 10:38, 12:7, 18:8, 24:2, 24:3, 24:10, 24:11  
Attorney General, 1:4, 1:6, 1:60, 4:5, 4:11, 4:22, 24:2  
Bankruptcy, 4:11  
Banks, 24:11  
Beneficiaries, 1:4 to 1:6, 1:64, 4:3, 5:1, 8:21 to 8:24, 10:31, 10:32, 13:11, 24:4, 24:10, 24:11  
Bond, 1:7, 1:8, 24:3  
Capacity, 1:7, 1:8, 1:41, 24:3  
Charitable corporations, 1:4  
Charitable remainder trusts, 8:24, 10:32, 24:10  
Charitable trusts, 1:4, 1:5, 1:64, 4:22, 10:30, 10:31, 13:11, 24:4  
Compensation, 1:6 to 1:8, 1:11, 1:54, 1:56, 1:60, 4:3, 4:5, 4:17, 4:18, 4:22, 7:11, 9:20, 24:3, 24:9  
Conflict of interest, 4:5, 4:17  
Contract, 1:4, 1:60, 4:11, 24:3  
Corporate, 1:4, 1:11, 1:64, 4:2, 4:5, 4:8, 4:11, 4:12, 4:17, 4:22, 5:1, 12:7, 14:1, 24:5, 24:9

**TRUSTEE—Cont'd**

Court, 1:4, 1:64, 4:2, 4:3, 4:5, 4:18, 16:22, 18:8  
 Creditors, 18:8  
 Death, 1:8, 1:54, 8:21 to 8:23, 8:25, 8:26, 10:31, 10:32, 10:38, 18:8, 24:3  
 Delegation, 4:12, 4:22  
 Description, 7:11, 24:3, 24:4  
 Diligence, 4:11  
 Discretion, 1:7, 1:8, 1:54, 4:8, 8:22, 8:23, 8:25, 8:26, 18:8, 24:3, 24:4  
 Dissolution, 1:11, 1:54, 1:64  
 Distributions, 1:7, 8:26, 24:9, 24:11  
 Duty, 1:4, 1:6, 4:2, 4:3, 4:5, 4:8, 4:11, 4:12, 4:16, 4:18, 4:22, 5:1, 24:11  
 Effect, 4:12, 8:26, 24:3, 24:9, 24:11  
 Employee, 4:2, 4:18, 4:22, 12:7  
 Fees, 1:60, 18:8  
 Fiduciaries, 1:4  
 Foreign state, 18:8  
 Fraud, 1:41  
 Good Faith, 1:36, 1:54, 1:56, 4:2, 4:5, 4:11, 9:20  
 Identification, 7:11  
 Immunity, 1:36, 1:54, 1:56, 4:22, 18:8  
 Income tax, 1:5, 1:7, 4:18, 7:9, 8:24 to 8:26, 9:20, 13:11, 24:3, 24:10  
 Insurance, 18:8, 24:3  
 Interest, 1:4 to 1:6, 1:8, 1:11, 1:36, 4:3, 4:5, 4:11, 4:17, 4:18, 4:22, 8:20 to 8:26, 10:30 to 10:32, 12:7, 13:11, 24:3, 24:10, 24:11  
 Investments, 1:8, 4:2, 4:3, 4:12, 4:22, 8:22, 8:25, 8:26, 24:3, 24:10  
 Joint tenants, 1:4  
 Leases, 4:17  
 Liability, 1:6, 1:8, 1:11, 1:36, 1:54, 1:56, 1:64, 4:2, 4:3, 4:5, 4:8, 4:11, 4:12, 4:16 to 4:18, 4:22, 8:22, 14:1, 18:8, 24:3, 24:5  
 Loans, 4:17  
 Loyalty, 1:11, 4:2, 4:3, 4:5, 4:22  
 Mistakes, 4:8  
 Mortgages, 24:3  
 Negligence, 4:2, 4:3, 4:8, 4:22  
 Officers, 1:11, 1:36, 1:41, 1:54, 1:56, 1:60, 1:64, 4:8, 4:11, 4:18, 4:22, 5:1, 7:11, 8:22, 9:20, 24:5, 24:9  
 Possession, 1:7, 18:8  
 Power of appointment, 8:25  
 Powers, 1:4, 1:6 to 1:8, 1:60, 4:2, 4:18, 4:22, 18:8, 24:3  
 Private trusts, 1:4, 4:2  
 Privileges, 1:60  
 Probate, 8:21, 24:10  
 Proceedings, 14:1, 18:8, 24:5

**TRUSTEE—Cont'd**

Professional, 1:56  
 Qualification, 8:22, 8:25, 8:26, 24:9  
 Remedies, 18:8  
 Removal, 24:3  
 Resignation, 24:3  
 Retention, 8:25, 10:38, 18:8  
 Sale, 4:3, 4:18, 8:25, 8:26, 16:22, 18:8, 24:3  
 Selection, 5:1  
 Skill, 1:6, 4:3, 4:8, 4:11  
 Standard of care, 4:2, 4:11, 4:12, 4:16, 4:22  
 State, 1:4, 1:6 to 1:8, 1:36, 1:41, 1:54, 1:56, 1:60, 1:64, 4:17, 4:18, 4:22, 8:22, 8:25, 8:26, 13:11, 14:1, 16:24, 18:8, 24:2, 24:3, 24:5, 24:9 to 24:11  
 Statutes, 1:64, 4:2, 4:17, 4:22, 14:1, 16:24, 24:5  
 Stock, 1:11, 1:41, 1:54, 1:64, 10:31, 12:7, 24:3  
 Successor, 1:7, 1:8, 1:41, 8:26, 16:24, 24:2, 24:3  
 Tax, 1:5, 1:7, 1:8, 4:5, 4:16 to 4:18, 4:22, 7:9, 7:11, 8:21, 8:22, 8:24 to 8:26, 9:20, 10:19, 10:30 to 10:32, 12:7, 13:11, 24:2 to 24:5, 24:9 to 24:11  
 Title, 1:4, 1:7, 1:8, 1:41, 1:60, 1:64, 4:18, 14:1, 16:22, 16:24, 18:8, 24:3  
 Trust companies, 24:11  
 Uncertainty, 1:64  
 Unincorporated associations, 1:64, 14:1  
 United States, 1:7, 1:8, 1:54, 18:8, 24:3  
 Vacancy, 24:3  
 War, 18:8

**TRUSTEES**

Accounting, 6:2, 8:22, 9:23, 10:32, 18:24  
 Books and records, 9:30  
 Charitable trusts, 1:3 to 1:5, 1:64, 4:15, 4:22, 13:11, 14:6  
 Conflict of interest, 18:39  
 Corporate directors, 1:4, 4:2, 4:4, 4:11, 4:22, 13:12  
 Duty of care, 4:2 to 4:4, 4:11, 18:39  
 Duty of loyalty, 4:2 to 4:4, 4:22, 18:39  
 Gross negligence, 4:22  
 Immunity, 1:47, 1:56, 4:22  
 Nonprofit corporation, 1:1, 1:3, 1:4, 1:7, 1:8, 1:43, 1:47, 1:56, 1:64, 4:2, 4:4, 4:9, 4:11, 5:1, 7:13, 8:3, 13:11, 13:12, 18:39, 21:18, 24:2, 24:3  
 Personnel, 13:12  
 Records, 4:22, 8:22, 9:30, 10:32  
 Self-dealing, 1:8, 4:9, 4:11, 4:18, 4:22, 8:3, 8:22, 8:26, 10:32, 24:3  
 Standards of conduct, 1:64, 4:2, 4:11, 13:12, 18:39, 18:40  
 Tax-exempt status, 7:13, 12:7, 14:6, 21:18, 24:2

## INDEX

### TRUSTEES—Cont'd

Trustee, 1:4, 1:5, 1:7, 1:8, 1:56, 1:64, 4:2, 4:3, 4:11, 4:18, 4:22, 5:1, 8:22, 8:26, 9:20, 10:32, 12:7, 13:11, 24:2, 24:3, 24:9

### TUITION

Education, 7:29, 19:1, 19:29

### UNCERTAINTY

Charitable trusts, 1:64  
Trustees, 1:64

### UNCLE

Will, 18:8

### UNDIVIDED INTEREST

Gift, 8:18  
Trust, 8:18

### UNDUE INFLUENCE

Capacity, 18:16  
Title, 18:16

### UNIFORM COMMERCIAL CODE

Agent, 18:6, 18:7  
Collection, 17:5, 18:6, 18:7  
Creditor, 11:25  
Mortgage, 11:25, 17:5  
Notice, 17:5, 18:7  
Trustees, 18:7  
Value, 11:25, 18:6, 18:7

### UNIFORM MANAGEMENT OF INSTITUTIONAL FUNDS ACT

Charitable trusts, 4:22  
Investment, 4:12, 4:22  
Trustees, 4:22

### UNINCORPORATED ASSOCIATIONS

Statutes, 1:3, 1:9, 1:64, 14:1  
Trustees, 1:3, 1:64, 16:10  
Trusts, 1:3, 1:64, 14:7, 14:38

### UNITED STATES

Accounting, 6:1, 6:12  
Bonds, 2:12, 2:15, 9:30, 24:3  
Charitable contributions, 7:40  
Constitutional, 14:6, 18:7, 18:12, 19:1, 19:9, 19:18, 19:21, 21:23  
Funds, 1:1, 1:7, 2:12, 2:15, 2:25, 6:1, 7:40, 8:6, 8:27, 9:15, 9:30, 14:8, 18:2, 18:8, 18:23, 18:25, 19:1, 19:9, 21:23, 24:3, 25:1  
Obligations, 2:15, 18:8, 22:19  
Regulation, 2:15, 2:25, 14:12, 18:1, 18:11, 18:28, 18:29

### UNITED STATES—Cont'd

Trust, 1:1, 1:7, 1:8, 2:12, 7:24, 9:30, 14:6, 14:8, 18:1, 18:11, 18:25, 24:3  
Trustee, 1:7, 1:8, 1:54, 18:8, 24:3

### UNITRUSTS

Charitable remainder, 7:10, 8:24, 8:25, 10:32

### UNIVERSITIES

Education, 6:1, 7:13, 9:5, 19:31, 19:32  
Fraternities, 23:11, 23:13, 23:15  
Income tax, 9:5, 11:1, 11:13, 11:35  
Public charities, 9:3, 9:5, 9:7, 9:11, 9:33, 10:38  
Sororities, 23:11, 23:13, 23:15  
Unrelated business taxable income, 11:1, 11:13, 11:27, 11:35, 19:31, 19:32, 23:11, 23:15

### UNRELATED BUSINESS TAXABLE INCOME

Acquisition indebtedness, 10:43, 11:23 to 11:26, 11:31, 11:33, 11:35  
Advertising, 11:3, 11:9, 11:13, 11:14, 11:17, 11:32, 11:33, 11:35, 16:28, 18:3  
Allocation, 11:9  
Annual returns, 6:9, 7:1, 7:40, 10:34, 16:30, 19:31, 19:32  
Annuity contracts, 11:4  
Athletic events, 11:13  
Average acquisition indebtedness, 11:23, 11:25, 11:26, 11:31, 11:33, 11:35  
Average adjusted basis, 11:23, 11:26, 11:31, 11:35  
Basis, 8:7, 10:3, 11:3, 11:6, 11:9, 11:11 to 11:13, 11:15, 11:23, 11:26, 11:27, 11:30, 11:31, 11:35, 16:30, 23:4, 23:7, 23:15  
Basketball games, 11:13  
Bingo, 11:11, 11:35, 16:28  
Books, 6:9, 11:3, 11:5, 11:6, 11:15, 11:17, 16:27, 16:28  
Cafeterias, 11:15  
Charitable purposes, 7:5, 7:40, 10:43, 11:27, 11:29, 23:4, 23:7, 23:15  
Charitable remainder trusts, 8:24, 10:32  
Chart, 11:31  
Church property, 16:30  
Churches, 7:1, 7:5, 7:40, 11:1, 11:4, 11:32, 16:27, 16:28, 16:30  
Circulation income, 11:9, 11:33  
Colleges, 11:1, 11:13, 11:27, 11:35, 19:31, 19:32, 23:11, 23:15  
Commercial-type insurance, 11:4  
Computation, 10:3, 10:34, 11:9, 11:19, 11:22, 11:25, 11:26, 16:28, 21:18  
Conventions, 7:1, 7:5, 7:40, 11:10, 11:35, 16:30  
Debt-financed property, 11:18, 11:19, 11:22 to 11:27, 11:31, 11:33, 11:35, 18:3

**UNRELATED BUSINESS TAXABLE INCOME****—Cont'd**

Deductions, 7:1, 7:5, 7:40, 10:3, 10:32, 10:43, 11:2, 11:9, 11:22, 11:27, 11:29, 11:32, 11:33, 23:4, 23:15  
 Dues, 7:40, 11:9, 11:12, 11:27, 11:28, 11:31, 11:33, 11:35, 23:4, 23:7  
 Educational institutions, 11:24  
 Educational programs, 11:13, 11:15, 19:32  
 Entertainment activities, 11:10, 11:35  
 Exclusions, 11:5 to 11:8  
 Exempt status, 7:1, 7:5, 7:34, 7:40, 8:7, 10:3, 10:43, 11:1, 11:4, 11:12, 11:21 to 11:23, 11:27, 16:27, 16:30, 18:3, 19:31, 19:32, 21:18, 23:4, 23:7, 23:11, 23:15  
 Feeder organizations, 7:40  
 Games of chance, 11:11, 11:35  
 Gift shops, 11:15, 16:28  
 Health insurance, 7:1, 11:4  
 Hospitals, 11:12, 11:35, 21:17, 21:18  
 Income tax, 6:9, 7:5, 8:24, 11:1, 11:12, 11:13, 11:31, 11:32, 11:35, 16:27  
 Insurance, 7:1, 11:4, 16:30, 21:18, 23:4, 23:15  
 Investments, 10:43, 11:18, 11:27, 11:35, 23:4, 23:7, 23:15  
 Liens, 11:25  
 Loans, 7:5, 11:21, 11:29, 21:18, 23:4, 23:15  
 Membership dues, 11:9, 11:12  
 Mineral royalties, 11:20  
 Mortgage, 11:25, 11:33  
 Museums, 11:6, 11:15, 18:3  
 Neighborhood land rule, 11:24  
 Occupancy of rooms, 11:19  
 Parking lot, 11:3, 11:8, 11:12  
 Prevention of cruelty, 7:5, 11:29, 23:15  
 Property, 7:34, 8:24, 10:3, 10:32, 10:43, 11:1, 11:4, 11:11, 11:13, 11:18 to 11:20, 11:22 to 11:27, 11:30, 11:31, 11:33, 11:35, 16:28, 16:30, 18:3, 19:32  
 Public entertainment, 11:4, 11:10, 11:35  
 Publications, 11:17, 18:3  
 Qualified sponsorship payments, 11:14  
 Radio, 7:40, 11:9, 11:13, 11:14  
 Rentals, 11:1, 11:35  
 Reporting, 6:9, 7:1, 7:40, 11:32, 11:33, 19:31, 21:18  
 Research, 8:7, 11:4, 11:13, 11:24, 11:35, 21:17, 21:18  
 Royalties, 9:16, 10:3, 11:18, 11:20, 11:22, 11:35  
 Sales, 7:40, 11:3 to 11:7, 11:9, 11:10, 11:12, 11:15, 11:17, 11:19, 11:20, 11:30, 11:31, 11:35, 16:28, 21:17, 23:11

**UNRELATED BUSINESS TAXABLE INCOME****—Cont'd**

Schools, 7:1, 7:5, 7:40, 11:1, 11:29, 11:35, 19:31, 19:32, 23:4, 23:11, 23:15  
 Securities, 11:21  
 Set-aside income, 11:29  
 Snack bars, 11:5, 11:15  
 Social clubs, 7:1, 7:40, 11:2, 11:27 to 11:31, 11:35, 23:4, 23:7, 23:11, 23:15  
 Sponsorships, 11:14  
 Tax-exempt status, 7:1, 7:5, 7:34, 7:40, 10:43, 11:4, 11:12, 11:22, 16:27, 16:30, 19:32, 21:18, 23:7, 23:11, 23:15  
 Television, 7:40, 11:13, 11:14  
 Trade shows, 11:10, 11:35  
 Travel, 11:13, 11:15, 11:16, 18:3  
 Universities, 11:1, 11:13, 11:27, 11:35, 19:31, 19:32, 23:11, 23:15  
 Volunteers, 11:5, 11:6, 11:9, 11:13, 11:15, 11:31, 11:35

**USAGES**

Sale, 16:20

**USE**

Definitions, 6:1, 14:22, 18:24  
 History, 10:19, 11:12, 18:1, 18:6 to 18:8, 18:11, 18:21, 18:25, 19:29, 23:15  
 Tenant, 7:31, 8:19, 11:19, 11:24, 12:21  
 Third parties, 21:10, 21:21, 21:34, 21:46, 23:12

**UTAH**

Trust, 16:24  
 Trustee, 16:24

**VACANCIES**

Appointment, 2:12  
 Successor trustee, 24:3  
 Trustee, 1:7, 1:8, 24:3

**VALIDITY**

Subdivision, 1:7  
 Trusts, 1:7, 1:8, 24:3  
 Will, 1:7, 1:8, 14:24, 18:7, 18:16, 19:3, 24:3

**VALUE**

Annuities, 12:7  
 Annuity trust, 7:10, 8:18, 8:20, 8:21, 8:24, 8:25, 10:32, 18:19, 24:10, 24:12  
 Appeals, 18:6 to 18:8, 18:11, 18:21, 18:35  
 Assets, 1:45, 1:48, 4:12, 6:1, 6:4, 7:10, 8:20, 8:22, 8:24 to 8:28, 9:6, 10:3, 10:8 to 10:10, 10:23, 10:25, 10:26, 10:32, 10:36, 10:41, 10:43, 11:19, 12:7, 18:8, 21:19, 22:14, 22:19, 23:8, 24:8, 24:10, 24:12

## INDEX

### VALUE—Cont'd

Bona fide purchaser, 10:5, 18:7, 18:21  
Copyrights, 10:25  
Cost, 6:4, 7:25, 7:39, 8:13, 8:14, 8:19, 8:21, 8:28, 9:6, 10:3, 10:7, 10:25, 11:25, 13:2, 13:4, 13:10, 14:23, 18:20, 18:23, 20:15, 22:15, 23:4, 23:8, 23:15, 24:8, 24:12  
Estate tax, 7:9, 7:10, 8:25, 24:10, 24:12  
Fair market value, 1:48, 4:17, 7:10, 8:10, 8:13, 8:14, 8:16, 8:18 to 8:22, 8:24 to 8:26, 8:28, 9:6, 10:3 to 10:5, 10:7 to 10:10, 10:12, 10:23, 10:25, 10:26, 10:32, 10:41, 10:43, 11:14, 11:21, 11:25, 13:2, 18:7, 18:19, 21:19, 24:8, 24:10, 24:12  
Gift tax, 8:24, 8:25, 18:19  
Gifts, 7:39, 8:10, 8:13, 8:14, 8:18, 8:19, 8:25, 8:28, 10:12, 10:23, 13:2, 13:4, 13:5, 13:10, 18:19, 20:15, 24:10, 24:12  
Income, 1:45, 4:18, 6:4, 7:9, 7:10, 7:25, 7:39, 8:10, 8:13, 8:14, 8:16, 8:18, 8:20 to 8:26, 8:28, 10:3, 10:7 to 10:10, 10:12, 10:23, 10:25, 10:26, 10:30, 10:32, 10:36, 10:43, 11:14, 11:19, 11:21, 11:25, 13:2, 13:5, 13:10, 16:29, 18:19, 20:9, 22:5, 22:14, 22:15, 22:19, 23:4, 23:8, 23:15, 24:8, 24:10, 24:12  
Internal Revenue Service, 6:1, 8:10, 8:25, 8:27, 8:28, 24:8  
Marketability, 18:35  
Partner, 18:35  
Patents, 10:25  
Proprietorships, 10:12  
Real property, 8:10, 8:19, 8:28, 10:12, 11:19, 18:19  
Remainder, 7:10, 7:25, 8:10, 8:18 to 8:26, 8:28, 10:32, 13:10, 18:19, 22:14, 24:10, 24:12  
Securities, 8:10, 8:14, 8:21, 8:22, 8:28, 10:7, 10:12, 11:21, 22:19, 25:6  
Shareholder, 7:25, 12:7, 22:15, 23:4, 23:15  
Stock, 1:45, 1:51, 7:25, 8:10, 8:14, 8:19, 8:28, 10:12, 10:13, 10:25, 10:43, 12:7, 13:2, 13:4, 22:5, 22:6, 22:14, 22:15, 22:19, 23:8, 24:8  
Treasury, 8:27, 20:15, 22:9, 24:8  
Trustees, 4:18, 8:22, 8:26, 10:32, 12:7, 18:7

### VESTED

Beneficiary, 15:11  
Choice of law, 18:7  
Construction, 7:28  
Participants, 18:7

### VETERANS

Charitable trusts, 7:40  
Organizations, 5:16, 7:1, 7:14, 7:24, 7:40, 8:10, 11:13, 13:2, 13:5, 14:16

### VIRGINIA

Statutes, 18:11  
Trust, 18:11

### VOLUNTEERS

Charitable trusts, 4:22

### VOTING

Bank, 20:15  
Shares, 1:26, 1:30 to 1:32, 1:42, 1:44, 2:29, 10:12, 22:3, 22:6  
Stock, 1:26, 1:30 to 1:32, 1:42, 1:44, 1:49, 2:29, 10:12, 10:13, 10:43, 22:6, 23:8

### WAGES

Administrators, 4:19  
Agreement, 14:32 to 14:34  
Amount, 4:19, 5:16, 14:33  
Assistant, 4:19  
Bonuses, 14:34  
Compensation, 4:19, 16:30  
Control, 4:19, 25:12  
Education, 16:30  
Evidence, 14:32  
Excise tax, 4:19  
Fees, 4:19, 25:12  
Fiduciaries, 5:16  
Information Returns, 16:30  
Insurance, 14:34, 16:29, 16:30  
Labor Unions, 25:1  
Lodging, 16:29  
Meals, 16:29  
Proof, 14:32, 25:12  
Property, 5:16, 14:32, 16:30, 25:12  
Retirement, 16:6  
Right, 14:32, 25:12  
Self-employment, 4:19, 16:29, 16:30  
Statutes, 5:16  
Strike benefits, 14:34  
Time, 5:16, 14:33  
United States, 25:1  
Veterans, 5:16

### WAIVER

Accounting, 7:29  
Bond, 2:12  
Compensation, 2:12  
Gift Tax, 7:29  
Sale, 2:12, 18:8  
Stock, 3:1  
Trustee, 18:8

**WAR**

Trustees, **18:7**

**WARRANTIES**

Implied, **18:6**

**WASHINGTON**

Accounting, **6:10**

Gift, **1:60, 18:7, 18:21**

Trust, **1:60, 18:1**

Trustee, **1:60**

**WATER**

Tax, **7:22, 8:19, 12:13**

**WIDOW**

Construction, **18:6**

Fraud, **18:6**

**WIFE**

Basis, **18:6, 18:7**

Charitable contributions, **7:40**

Deficiencies, **7:40**

Fraud, **18:6, 18:7**

Gifts, **7:40**

Insurance, **18:7**

Loan, **18:7**

Losses, **18:7**

Penalties, **7:40**

Presumption, **18:7, 21:38**

**WIFE—Cont'd**

Property rights, **18:7**

Remedies, **7:38, 7:40, 18:7**

Sales, **7:40**

Support, **18:6, 18:7**

Third party, **21:38**

Trustees, **10:32, 18:7**

Trusts, **7:40, 10:32**

**WISCONSIN**

Investment, **20:15**

Statutes, **18:1**

Trust, **18:1**

**WITNESS**

Death, **8:22, 8:23, 18:6**

Expert, **18:6**

Number, **8:22, 18:6**

**WOMEN**

Discrimination, **23:2, 23:5, 23:15**

Trustees, **21:18**

**WORK**

Administrators, **24:8**

**WRITING**

Assignment, **16:27**

Uses, **1:8, 18:21, 24:3**